This Transcript has not been proof read or corrected. It is a working tool for the Tribunal for use in preparing its judgment. It will be placed on the Tribunal Website for readers to see how matters were conducted at the public hearing of these proceedings and is not to be relied on or cited in the context of any other proceedings. The Tribunal's judgment in this matter will be the final and definitive record.

IN THE COMPETITION APPEAL TRIBUNAL Victoria House, Bloomsbury Place, London WC1A 2EB Case No. 1251/1/12/16-1255/1/12/16

6 March 2017

Before:

THE HON. MR. JUSTICE ROTH (President) MR HODGE MALEK QC DERMOT GLYNN

(Sitting as a Tribunal in England and Wales)

BETWEEN:

GENERICS (UK) LIMITED GLAXOSMITHKLINE PLC (1) XELLIA PHARMACEUTICALS ApS (2)ALPHARMA LLC ACTAVIS UK LIMITED MERCK KGaA

Appellants

- and -

COMPETITION AND MARKETS AUTHORITY

Respondent

Transcribed by BEVERLEY F NUNNERY & CO. (a trading name of Opus 2 International Limited) Official Court Reporters and Audio Transcribers 5 Chancery Lane, London EC4A 1BL Tel: 020 7831 5627 Fax: 020 7831 7737 info@beverleynunnery.com

HEARING

<u>A P P E A R AN C E S</u>

<u>Stephen Kon</u> and <u>Christopher Humpe</u> (instructed by MacFarlanes) appeared on behalf of the Appellant (Generics UK Limited).

James Flynn QC (Brick Court), David Scannell (Brick Court) and Charlotte Thomas (Brick Court) (instructed by Nabarro) appeared on behalf of the Appellant (Glaxosmithkline PLC).

<u>Robert O'Donoghue QC (Brick Court)</u>, (instructed by Clifford Chance) appeared on behalf of the Appellant (Xellia Pharmaceuticals APS (1) Alpharma LLC (2)).

Sarah Ford QC (instructed by MacFarlanes) appeared on behalf of the Appellant (Actavis UK Limited).

Ronit Kreisberger (instructed by DLA Piper) appeared on behalf of the Appellant (Merck KGaA).

Jon Turner QC (Monckton), Marie Demetriou QC (Brick Court) David Bailey (Brick Court), <u>Thomas Sebastian (Monckton), Ravi Mehta (Blackstone)</u> and <u>Elizabeth Kelsey (Monckton)</u> appeared on behalf of the Respondent

1 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner. 2 MR. TURNER: Sir, before we resume with Dr. Reilly, the Tribunal sent us a letter. You 3 wrote asking about whether in the administrative proceedings the CMA had asked GSK to 4 supply copies of internal papers about the approval of the settlement agreement, and if so, 5 what was Glaxo's response. We have handed up a clip, which I hope each of you will have either on your desk or with 6 7 the referendaire. 8 THE PRESIDENT: Not yet. (Handed) 9 MR. TURNER: If I may, it will be convenient just to address your question first before resuming 10 with Dr. Reilly. 11 THE PRESIDENT: Just pause. 12 MR. TURNER: You should have an indexed clip, and just so that you can see what happened, on 13 page 39 of that clip, if you go to that first you have the first formal information request 14 which was sent by then the Office of Fair Trading, called a Section 26 notice to GSK. 15 THE PRESIDENT: Sorry, this is in section? 16 MR. TURNER: Mine is not divided into tabs, but it should be paginated at page 39 continuously 17 through. 18 THE PRESIDENT: I see, 39. Yes. 19 MR. GLYNN: Yes. 20 THE PRESIDENT: This is dated 12th August 2011. 21 MR. TURNER: So here you have the first formal information request. If you turn the page and 22 go to page 41 of the external numbering, you will see that the company was asked at 2 and 3 23 questions concerning the production of the documents. 24 At 2 they were asked, with respect to each of the agreements: 25 "Please provide all documents that consider the advantages and disadvantages of 26 entering into those agreements and the terms that should be included." 27 3 concerned cash flow forecasts that relate to paroxetine and that informed the decision to 28 enter 1 into the agreement and in particular cash flow forecasts relevant to any of the 29 following scenarios: 30 "(a) no other company supplying generic paroxetine in the UK; 31 "(b) other companies supplying it as distributors or subdistributors of Glaxo and ; 32 "(c) other companies supplying paroxetine where any such supply was independent of Glaxo." 33

1	Then, at paragraph 10, on page 43, there was an information request, as opposed to
2	documents:
3	"Please say which individuals took the decision to enter into the agreements."
4	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
5	MR. TURNER: Go to page 29 of the continuous numbering, you have Glaxo's first response in
6	writing. It did not provide the documents requested at that early time. It said it will provide
7	that information later, but if you go to page 35, you see that they did provide immediately
8	an answer to question 10:
9	"Which individuals took the decision?"
10	There they said:
11	"Mr. Eddie Gray, at the time general manager of Glaxo, now President Pharma
12	Europe, supported by Mark Reilly, then finance director of the UK Pharmaceuticals
13	business."
14	So the answer given was that the relevant decision makers were limited to those two. After
15	that a number of documents were provided to the Office of Fair Trading by way of response
16	to the information request or in on-site inspections, but the documents provided did not
17	include board approval documents or financial projections and so the Office followed up
18	with a further information request on 23rd March 2012.
19	You have at page 3 of this clip Glaxo's response which was given on 20th April 2012. You
20	can see from that the questions that were asked on page 3. So at paragraph 2 they report the
21	question 6:
22	"In conducting the relevant searches of documents to respond to the Office's Section
23	26 notice of 12th August 2011, please confirm the following document sources were
24	searched: documents which were provided to or produced by the board of GSK,
25	including but not limited to agenda board submissions or minutes of board discussions
26	and correspondence with the contracted auditors. If the sources were not searched,
27	please provide a copy of all documents within those sources which are responsive to
28	the initial section 26 notice."
29	The answer given under A4 documents, at 2.1, the second sentence:
30	"In responding to the initial notice, Glaxo did not search documents provided to the
31	board. This was not specifically requested and the value of the agreements with the
32	generic suppliers was below the level typically considered by the board."
33	Then, in 2.2, go to the third line, the second sentence:

2 pharmaceutical management. In particular, GSK believes that discussions concerning 3 the proposed agreements with the generic suppliers will have taken place with Chris 4 Viehbacher, head of the European pharmaceutical business at the relevant time. 5 However, as stated in response to the initial notice, the decision as to whether to enter 6 the agreements was taken by Eddie Gray, supported by Mark Reilly. The matter 7 would only have been reported to the board if it was sufficiently material." 8 If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from 9 the last sentence: 10 "GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK " 11 THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take 18 with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out. 19 MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads 14 THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. 17 (10.37 am) 18 (Short break due to technical crash) 19 (10.40 am) 20 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. 21 "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " <	1	"The UK's pharmaceutical business would have reported to the European
 Viehbacher, head of the European pharmaceutical business at the relevant time. However, as stated in response to the initial notice, the decision as to whether to enter the agreements was taken by Eddie Gray, supported by Mark Reilly. The matter would only have been reported to the board if it was sufficiently material." If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from the last sentence: "GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK" THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out. MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we? MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page. THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. (10.37 am) (Short break due to technical crash) (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in" THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	2	pharmaceutical management. In particular, GSK believes that discussions concerning
5However, as stated in response to the initial notice, the decision as to whether to enter6the agreements was taken by Eddie Gray, supported by Mark Reilly. The matter7would only have been reported to the board if it was sufficiently material."8If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from9the last sentence:10"GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK"11THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take12this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out.13MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.25For completeness, 2.4:26"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in"27THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I20understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke26to them and	3	the proposed agreements with the generic suppliers will have taken place with Chris
 6 the agreements was taken by Eddie Gray, supported by Mark Reilly. The matter would only have been reported to the board if it was sufficiently material." If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from the last sentence: "GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK " THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out. MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we? MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page. THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. (10.37 am) (Short break due to technical crash) (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in" THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	4	Viehbacher, head of the European pharmaceutical business at the relevant time.
 would only have been reported to the board if it was sufficiently material." If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from the last sentence: "GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK " THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out. MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we? MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page. THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. (10.37 am) (Short break due to technical crash) (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	5	However, as stated in response to the initial notice, the decision as to whether to enter
8If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from9the last sentence:10"GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK "11THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take12this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out.13MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.22For completeness, 2.4:23"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "24THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.25MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.26Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he27resumes his evidence.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I30understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke31to them and got approval from them was his evidenc	6	the agreements was taken by Eddie Gray, supported by Mark Reilly. The matter
9 the last sentence: 10 "GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK" 11 THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take 12 this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out. 13 MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads 14 THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we? 15 MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page. 16 THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. 17 (10.37 am) 18 (Short break due to technical crash) 19 (10.40 am) 20 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. 21 MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. 22 For completeness, 2.4: 23 "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " 24 THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. 25 MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. 26 Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he 27 resumes his evidence. 28 THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what	7	would only have been reported to the board if it was sufficiently material."
10"GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK"11THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take12this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out.13MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.22For completeness, 2.4:23"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "24THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.25MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.26Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he27resumes his evidence.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I30understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke31to them and got approval from them was his evidence.32MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY33(continued) <td>8</td> <td>If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from</td>	8	If you turn the page, 2.3 says that there was a materiality threshold and you will see from
11THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take12this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out.13MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.22For completeness, 2.4:23"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "24THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.25MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.26Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he27resumes his evidence.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I30understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke31to them and got approval from them was his evidence.32MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY33(continued)	9	the last sentence:
12this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out.13MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.22For completeness, 2.4:23"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "24THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.25MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.26Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he27resumes his evidence.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I30understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke31to them and got approval from them was his evidence.32MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY33(continued)	10	"GSK would not expect the agreements to feature in GSK "
13MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.22For completeness, 2.4:23"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "24THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.25MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.26Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he27resumes his evidence.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I30understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke31to them and got approval from them was his evidence.32MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY33(continued)	11	THE PRESIDENT: Just a moment. We have had a technical crash, Mr. Turner. We will take
14THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?15MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.16THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.17(10.37 am)18(Short break due to technical crash)19(10.40 am)20THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.21MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.22For completeness, 2.4:23"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "24THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.25MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.26Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he27resumes his evidence.28THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not29have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I30understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke31to them and got approval from them was his evidence.32MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY33(continued)	12	this with us and read it to ourselves while that is sorted this out.
 MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page. THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. (10.37 am) (Short break due to technical crash) (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	13	MR. TURNER: If the Tribunal reads
 THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document. (10.37 am) (Short break due to technical crash) (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	14	THE PRESIDENT: We will read this document, shall we?
 17 (10.37 am) 18 (Short break due to technical crash) 19 (10.40 am) 20 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. 21 MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. 22 For completeness, 2.4: 23 "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " 24 THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. 25 MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. 26 Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he 27 resumes his evidence. 28 THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not 29 have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I 30 understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke 31 to them and got approval from them was his evidence. 32 MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY 33 (continued) 	15	MR. TURNER: Yes and the answer to question 7 over the page.
 (Short break due to technical crash) (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	16	THE PRESIDENT: We will read the whole document.
 (10.40 am) THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	17	(10.37 am)
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that. MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	18	(Short break due to technical crash)
 MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4. For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	19	(10.40 am)
 For completeness, 2.4: "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	20	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner, we have read that.
 "Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in " THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	21	MR. TURNER: So the only parts, then, to note briefly are paragraph 2 on page 4.
 THE PRESIDENT: We have read it. MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	22	For completeness, 2.4:
 MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr. Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	23	"Glaxo said that they conducted an electronic search, but it did not result in "
 Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	24	THE PRESIDENT: We have read it.
 resumes his evidence. THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	25	MR. TURNER: And 3.3. As these points were to some extent addressed on Friday with Dr.
 THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	26	Reilly, it may be sensible to revisit them briefly with the benefit of this material when he
 have authority but he got it from Eddie Gray, who also referred to Chris Viehbacher, so I understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	27	resumes his evidence.
 30 understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke 31 to them and got approval from them was his evidence. 32 MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY 33 (continued) 	28	THE PRESIDENT: Some of it really is rather what he told us, namely that he said he did not
 to them and got approval from them was his evidence. MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY (continued) 	29	
 32 MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY 33 (continued) 	30	understood what he was telling us, and that there was nothing done in writing, but he spoke
33 (continued)	31	to them and got approval from them was his evidence.
	32	MR. TURNER: Yes. So if we call Dr. Reilly back to give evidence. DR. MARK REILLY
34 Cross-examination by MR. TURNER (continued)		
	34	Cross-examination by MR. TURNER (continued)

1	MR. TURNER: Dr. Reilly, you should have in front of you a copy of the transcript of Friday's
2	hearing somewhere. You just heard us talking about a small clip of documents containing
3	your company's answers to the Authority's information requests. Do you have that?
4	A. I assume it is this?
5	Q. That is the transcript. Yes.
6	THE PRESIDENT: Will you be referring to the transcript?
7	MR. TURNER: I will be referring to the transcript as well. Do you have any hard copies?
8	THE PRESIDENT: We may not need them in hard copy.
9	MR. TURNER: We have hard copies here.
10	THE PRESIDENT: We may not need it in hard copies.
11	MR. MALEK: It is on the screen.
12	THE PRESIDENT: It will be.
13	MR. TURNER: So Dr. Reilly, very, very briefly, may I just confirm what you said on Friday
14	about the approval of the agreement in this case.
15	On Friday at page 93 of that transcript, lines 17 to 25 {TR/5/93}, in the middle of the page,
16	you see that? At 17 the President asked:
17	"Did you have authority yourself to agree those amounts or did you have to get
18	clearance?"
19	You said:
20	"Answer: No, I had no authority. I was there to listen"
21	A. Sorry, I do not have it. Could you repeat?
22	Q. Yes, do you have the transcript at page 93? Bottom right it should say "TR/5/93"?
23	A. The bottom references are not printed properly, I'm afraid.
24	Q. In the internal reference, do you have page 91 at the bottom in the middle?
25	A. That is this one?
26	Q. That is it. In the middle of that page at line 17, the President:
27	"Did you have authority yourself to agree those amounts or did you have to get
28	clearance?
29	"Answer: No, I had no authority. I was there to listen and to carry the messages into
30	the team and then the team would discuss and then Eddie would escalate those
31	discussions up to Europe.
32	"THE PRESIDENT: Who would actually have to
33	sign off to tell you, yes, you can sign to
34	that?

1		"Answer: That would be Chris Viehbacher, David Redfern and somebody from
2		Europe legal."
3		Then if you have the little clip of documents and if you go in that to page 39.
4	A.	Sorry, clip of documents?
5	Q.	That is the documents that you also had loose. (Handed)
6	А.	Thank you.
7	Q.	If you go page 35 in that, you will see at paragraph 10 the company was asked:
8		"Which individual took the decision on behalf of GSK to enter into the agreements?"
9		They said:
10		"Mr. Eddie Gray, at the time the general manager, supported by Mark Reilly."
11		Now, without casting doubt on the point that that will have been discussed with Chris
12		Viehbacher, the head of the European pharmaceuticals business, on reflection, was your
13		answer on Friday about the individuals who took the decision entirely right?
14	А.	I believe what I said on Friday was correct.
15	Q.	Thank you.
16		Second, please can we confirm your evidence on Friday in answer to Mr. Glynn's question
17		that there would have been documents giving financial forecast of the losses that GSK
18		would suffer if it did not enter into the contested arrangements with the loss margin of the
19		£14 million.
20		If you have the transcript again and go in it to page 66 of the bundle numbering $\{TR/5/66\}$.
21		If it is obscured on your copy the internal number in the bottom middle is 64.
22		Do you have that?
23	А.	64, yes.
24	Q.	In the middle. Then line 26 near the bottom, Mr. Glynn asks:
25		"Did you put a number on the second set of calculations to compare with the 14
26		million?
27		"Answer: Sorry?
28		"MR GLYNN: When you said the alternative
29		would have been more costly
30		"Answer: Yes.
31		"MR GLYNN: did you put a number
32		together which would compare with the
33		14 million?
34		"Answer: We would have had a number yes.
	•	

1		"MR GLYNN: Do you recall what it might
2		have been?"
3		Over the page { TR/5/67} if we pick it up at 21:
4		"MR. GLYNN: Would there have been a document which set out these calculations
5		on the alternative scenario?
6		"Answer: There would have been some documents, yes, backing up
7	А.	Sorry?
8	Q.	This is your answer on line 23.
9	А.	Sorry, which page?
10	Q.	Page 65 if you are looking at the internal numbering of the document, page 67 if you are
11		looking at the bottom right.
12	А.	Okay, 65. On line?
13	Q.	21.
14		Mr. Glynn asks:
15		"Would there have been a document which set out these calculations on the alternative
16		scenario?"
17		"Answer: There would have been some documents, yes, backing up what you are
18		seeing here which was just the summary."
19		It carries on:
20		"MR GLYNN: I meant, there is the documents backing up the 14 million you have
21		just described to us very interestingly how you would think about the alternative
22		position, which would have been more than 14 million?
23		"Answer: Yes.
24		"MR. GLYNN: Was there a document which draws those thoughts together?
25		"Answer: There would have been, backing up this document, the detail behind it.
26		Where it is now I cannot say unfortunately because of the passage of time.
27		"MR. GLYNN: Thank you.
28		"Answer: But it would definitely be there."
29		Now, if you turn back to the clip and go to the
30	А.	Sorry, are you asking a question about that?
31	Q.	I am about to, yes. Before asking the question, if you go back to that clip that was handed
32		to you by the referendaire and go to Glaxo's response of 20th April, which is at the top of
33		that clip, beginning on the third page, if you go to page 5 in the bottom right numbering and

1		you look down to answer 3.3 on page 5, Glaxo was asked about the absence of financial
2		forecasts produced to them and said:
3		"Second, GSK has discussed the matter with Mark Reilly, the key GSK business
4		person directly involved in the negotiation of the agreement."
5		It should say:
6		"Based on this discussion, Glaxo does not believe that any financial forecast
7		documents were created in relation to the decision whether to enter into the
8		agreements."
9		So putting these two together, were you mistaken in 2012 when you said that no financial
10		forecast documents were created, or were you mistaken on Friday when you said there
11		would have been forecast documents?
12	А.	2012 you referred to?
13	Q.	Yes, that is the date of this document from your company where they say based on
14		discussions with you.
15	А.	I am afraid I am not familiar with this document. I am not familiar with the questions that
16		were asked in it, but I what I said on Friday, I believe to be the case.
17	Q.	Yes.
18	А.	So where the other point was raised, I am sorry, I cannot comment.
19	Q.	Thank you. So put that away.
20	A.	I am sorry to stop you for a minute, is it possible to have some water, please?
21	THE	PRESIDENT: Yes. On its way.
22	А.	Thank you. Just wait a moment.
23	MR.	TURNER: To conclude the commercial deal in each of these cases, each of them included
24		agreements by your company, GSK, to pay sizeable sums of cash to the generics.
25	А.	I do not think cash is the right characterisation.
26	Q.	Money.
27	А.	Mm?
28	Q.	Money.
29	A.	I believe there was a settlement agreement.
30	Q.	Let us turn to your CMA interview. In your bundle it is cross-examination bundle tab 2, but
31		for everyone else it is at $\{E1/12/20\}$. You should have this loose on your desk. It is the
32		same one we were looking at yesterday (sic). It is your interview with the CMA.
33	А.	It is not in here, it is loose?
34	Q.	Yes, it was the one we were looking at yesterday

1	THE PRESIDENT: On Friday.
2	MR. TURNER: I am sorry. Friday.
3	A. This one?
4	Q. That is it.
5	A. Do I need the transcript again?
6	Q. It is your transcript. Not of Friday; you can put that to one side.
7	A. Sorry, there are some other documents here. Do I need these?
8	THE PRESIDENT: I think the problem is it is getting a bit cluttered up there for Dr. Reilly. If
9	you are going to be referring to Friday's transcript?
10	MR. TURNER: We are going to be mainly referring to the transcript, so that should stay.
11	THE PRESIDENT: Which transcript?
12	MR. TURNER: Of the CMA's interview.
13	THE PRESIDENT: The transcript of Friday's hearing I think it is loose anyway, it has not been
14	bound.
15	MR. TURNER: That can be put to one side.
16	THE PRESIDENT: Could someone help by taking it from Dr. Reilly?
17	MR. TURNER: Yes. He may need it again later, but
18	MR. MALEK: Take it for now.
19	THE PRESIDENT: Take it for now. It is very difficult when you are giving evidence to have a
20	whole lot of different documents in front of you. The clip that we have just been looking at,
21	can that be put away?
22	MR. TURNER: That can be put away.
23	THE PRESIDENT: If you can give that to the referendaire, you will not need that again. What
24	you have, I think this is the interview to the CMA, is it?
25	MR. TURNER: That is right.
26	THE PRESIDENT: To Mr. Moore.
27	A. I am sorry, I appear to have two witness statements. Do I need two? Are they the same?
28	MR. TURNER: I do not know what those witness statements are.
29	THE PRESIDENT: You will have your one in this Tribunal, you should keep that with you,
30	which is in this case, and the other one is the one you are about to be asked about.
31	MR. TURNER: The one you made to this Tribunal, put to one side. You will need that. If you
32	look at the transcript of your interview to the CMA.
33	A. Sorry, they both appear to be the same. Are they not?
34	Q. Keep the loose one and put the other one away please. (Pause)

1	We were talking about the payments. If you go to page 20, using the bundle numbering as
2	we did on Friday, and read at the top.
3	THE PRESIDENT: Which is internal page 19; is that right?
4	MR. TURNER: Yes.
5	THE PRESIDENT: The document where the first word top left is "helpful"; do you have that?
6	A. I have that one, thank you.
7	MR. TURNER: So on the second line down, Mr. Moore asks:
8	" is it fair to say that there were significant payments made by GSK to the generic
9	companies, would that be a fair, factual characterisation?"
10	Your answer:
11	"There are some payments, in the agreements characterised, as part of the commercial
12	terms for doing the arrangements."
13	"MOORE: Absolutely. Would you characterise those as significant payments?
14	"REILLY: Yes, I mean they are fairly sizeable, some of them."
15	Now, you were asked then what you got in return for the money in the next question from
16	Mr. Moore who wants to understand:
17	" precisely what GSK got out of that, as it were."
18	Your answer refers to two things:
19	"It got agreement to come into the GSK supply agreements and therefore GSK
20	maintained the volumes"
21	First point. And two:
22	" and maintained the integrity of the patents."
23	So the supply agreements gave you stability, yes? "Maintained the volumes", gave you
24	stability?
25	A. Is that your word, is it?
26	Q. I am asking you whether you agree with it?
27	A. I think what I have said there is fair.
28	THE PRESIDENT: Can I just understand it. What do you mean by "maintain the volumes"?
29	A. That would have been for the factory, in terms of the overall factory volumes for the UK
30	production, rather than those volumes switching to a different factory.
31	THE PRESIDENT: You mean a factory of
32	A. Of GSK in Crawley. It was almost a dedicated factory to Seroxat production.
33	MR. TURNER: But you mean somebody else's factory, 1not your factory.
34	A. No, the Crawley factory.

1	Q.	But you are saying if you had not maintained the volumes there would have been
2		competition and other people would have taken those volumes?
3	A.	Those volumes would have had to have been supplied from somewhere else.
4	Q.	Another company?
5	A.	Possibly. If the patents were not in place, then there would be supply from a different
6		company, or many different companies probably.
7	Q.	And your volumes, therefore, would have been less leading to the impact on the factory in
8		Crawley.
9	А.	That would have happened in genericisation.
10	THE	PRESIDENT: That is what you mean by "maintain the volume"?
11	A.	Yes.
12	THE	PRESIDENT: I understand.
13	MR.	TURNER: Then we turn to your second point on what you got from these payments:
14		maintain the integrity of the patents. In other words, again
15	A.	Sorry, where does it say what I got, or?
16	Q.	Just above your answer, Mr. Moore says he wants to understand quite precisely what GSK
17		got out of that "as it were". Do you see that?
18	A.	Could you just point me to that?
19	Q.	Yes, just above your answer
20	A.	It is quite difficult to come in halfway through
21	Q.	Of course it is.
22	A.	this discussion, so I want to be clear, please.
23	Q.	You are quite right and we will take this more slowly.
24	A.	Thank you.
25	Q.	A third of the way down, Mr. Moore says:
26		"So I am just trying to be absolutely clear, sort of the commercial rationale for
27		sizeable or significant payments and just understanding, quite precisely, what GSK
28		got out of that, as it were."
29		Your answer is responding to that question.
30	A.	Sorry, I am not being difficult, but I cannot find it.
31	THE	PRESIDENT: Are you on the page which says, top left, the word "helpful"?
32	А.	Yes, I am.
33	THE	PRESIDENT: Then below that paragraph against your name it says:
34		"There are some payments"

1	A.	Yes.
2	Q.	Then Mr. Moore says:
3		"Absolutely. Would you characterise those as significant payments?"
4		And you say:
5		"Yes, I mean they are fairly sizeable, some of them."
6		Then Mr. Moore says:
7		"So I am just trying to be absolutely clear, sort of the commercial rationale for
8		sizeable or significant payments and just understanding, quite precisely, what GSK
9		got out of that, as it were."
10	А.	Got it, thank you.
11	THE	E PRESIDENT: That is your answer.
12	A.	Yes.
13	THE	E PRESIDENT: That is what we have been looking at. It got agreement to come into the
14		GSK supply agreements, and therefore GSK maintained the volumes, and maintained and
15		you have just explained that and, secondly, "maintained the integrity of the patents".
16	А.	Right.
17	MR.	TURNER: We are on that last bit, "maintained the integrity of the patents".
18		Does that mean that you avoided the risk that the High Court would find your generic
19		products would infringe your patent or that the patent was invalid?
20	А.	It was a settlement agreement, so they agreed that they would not carry forward in terms of
21		their court action. So that was it.
22	Q.	The risk that you were avoiding was what I have just described?
23	А.	The risk, it was a settlement agreement.
24	THE	PRESIDENT: That does not quite answer the question, Dr. Reilly. You have explained
25		"maintaining the volumes". I think it is a very simple question. When you say "maintained
26		the integrity of the patent", just explain what you meant by that.
27	А.	So, essentially, the proceedings versus the generic company to eliminate the patents were
28		ceased in terms of the agreement and they did not continue forward.
29	THE	E PRESIDENT: So the patents remained in place?
30	А.	In place.
31	THE	E PRESIDENT: Yes.
32	MR.	TURNER: The benefit that you derived from them remaining in place, was what I have just
33		been referring to?
34	THE	E PRESIDENT: I think we have got the point.
	-	

1 MR. TURNER: We have the point. We will move on. 2 THE PRESIDENT: I think it is fairly clear what Dr. Reilly means. He has just explained it. 3 MR. TURNER: Dr. Reilly, you were the finance director. Did you count up how much payment in total you were making to IVAX, GUK and Alpharma under these agreements? Did you count that up? 6 A. In terms of the value of the agreements? 7 Q. In terms of the sizeable payments that you were making, did you count up how much it amounted to? 9 A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. 11 Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? 13 A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? 14 Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments 15 16 THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. 17 A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. 19 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 20 A. So your point? 21 MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? 23 A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle
 MR. TURNER: Dr. Reilly, you were the finance director. Did you count up how much payment in total you were making to IVAX, GUK and Alpharma under these agreements? Did you count that up? A. In terms of the value of the agreements? Q. In terms of the sizeable payments that you were making, did you count up how much it amounted to? A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 in total you were making to IVAX, GUK and Alpharma under these agreements? Did you count that up? A. In terms of the value of the agreements? Q. In terms of the sizeable payments that you were making, did you count up how much it amounted to? A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 count that up? A. In terms of the value of the agreements? Q. In terms of the sizeable payments that you were making, did you count up how much it amounted to? A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 Q. In terms of the sizeable payments that you were making, did you count up how much it amounted to? A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 amounted to? A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 A. For the settlement agreements we measured that in terms of the overall volumes that would have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 have been supplied and the impact on the profit and loss. Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 Q. I understand you went through a weighing exercise, but did you count up how much it all added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 added up to? A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 A. Sorry, what do you mean "count up"? Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 Q. The sizeable payments under each agreement A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 A. That is your phrase, "sizeable payments THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 16 THE PRESIDENT: It is actually your phrase, Dr. Reilly. 17 A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. 19 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 20 A. So your point? 21 MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? 23 A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? 25 Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the 26 MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 A. Okay. I think this came from the initial lead in terms of sizeable payments, I said some of them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 them are fairly sizeable. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 19 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 20 A. So your point? 21 MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and 22 realise how much in total it amounted to? 23 A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. 24 Does that answer your question? 25 Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the 26 MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 A. So your point? MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 MR. TURNER: It is a question. Did you add up the sizeable payments under each agreement and realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 realise how much in total it amounted to? A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 A. We did an assessment of the value of the agreement to settle the outstanding litigation. Does that answer your question? Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 24 Does that answer your question? 25 Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the 26 MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
 Q. No, it does not. Perhaps if we go to the MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
26 MR. MALEK: The witness did say: we looked at the impact on the profit and loss.
27 THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
28 MR. MALEK: You cannot do that without assessing the financials, can you?
29 A. Thank you.
30 MR. TURNER: Without assessing the financials, that means adding up and therefore
31 appreciating the amount of the payments.
32 THE PRESIDENT: Let Dr. Reilly explain.
A. I do not think you should quite characterise everything from a financial perspective just as
34 adding up. Please, it is a little more sophisticated than that.

 screen? Can you look for this one on the screen, please I hope that will be sufficient at {S/6/11}. MR. MALEK: Before you do that, I just want to go back. When you say you looked at it and you assessed the impact on the profit and loss, can you just take us through what that process entailed? I know it is not a straightforward (inaudible). A. What we were trying to do, of course, was look at what the overall impact would have been. There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? What would the margins be? How was the deal constructed? So, yes, there would have 	1
 3 {S/6/11}. 4 MR. MALEK: Before you do that, I just want to go back. 5 When you say you looked at it and you assessed the impact on the profit and loss, can you just take us through what that process entailed? I know it is not a straightforward (inaudible). 8 A. What we were trying to do, of course, was look at what the overall impact would have been. 9 There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. 13 But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	2
 When you say you looked at it and you assessed the impact on the profit and loss, can you just take us through what that process entailed? I know it is not a straightforward (inaudible). A. What we were trying to do, of course, was look at what the overall impact would have been. There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	3
 just take us through what that process entailed? I know it is not a straightforward (inaudible). A. What we were trying to do, of course, was look at what the overall impact would have been. There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	4
 7 (inaudible). 8 A. What we were trying to do, of course, was look at what the overall impact would have been. 9 There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit 10 within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely 11 aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of 12 consideration. 13 But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	5
 A. What we were trying to do, of course, was look at what the overall impact would have been. There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	6
 9 There is not a straight financial impact on the factory particularly because that did not sit 10 within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely 11 aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of 12 consideration. 13 But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	7
 within the overall P&L from a UK pharma perspective. But the factory was very closely aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	8
 aligned to the GSK business, so obviously that was something quite large in terms of consideration. But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	9
 12 consideration. 13 But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied? 	10
13 But the overall modeling was done in terms of what would the volume have been supplied?	11
	12
14 What would the margins be? How was the deal constructed? So use there would have	13
what would the margins be: from was the deal constructed: 50, yes, there would have	14
15 been a financial assessment done on it and the impact on this year's financials.	15
16 MR. MALEK: Yes, of course. Thank you.	16
17 MR. TURNER: Would it have been a written financial assessment?	17
18 A. There would have been some documentation for the plan, yes.	18
19 Q. Let us look at what you should have on the screen there. This merely lists the amounts of	19
20 money, the payments that were made in each case which are not disputed in these	20
21 proceedings.	21
22 Paragraph 24, you will see in relation to GSK paying GUK £13.7 million paid; for	22
Alpharma, £5.9 million, adding up the payments under that agreement; and for IVAX,	23
24 underneath that, GSK paid IVAX £10.15 million.	24
25 The total in direct payments, let us call them, was £29.75 million. So that would have been	25
26 something that you took into account in your analysis, that degree of payment you made?	26
A. I do not know. I have not seen this document before, I have not had a chance to review it.	27
28 It is a significant amount of time has passed since these numbers were reviewed, these	28
29 settlement agreements were done, so I do not think you can expect me to remember exactly	29
30 the numbers as they stand.	30
31 If these are not disputed, fine. I really cannot comment on them. But what I would say is	31
32 also they were not paid at the same time. These were not kicked off at the same time. They	32
did not end at the same time, or they may have ended at the same time, but there was	33

1		different phasing. So the impact within the years would have been different. So it is a bit
2		more sophisticated than this.
3	Q.	When you prepared for this hearing did you refresh your memory by looking at details of
4		this kind?
5	A.	No, I deliberately did not because I wanted to give my impression and answer the questions
6		as best as I possibly could.
7	Q.	Well, these are the figures taken from the contracts which are referred to in this document.
8		You do not need to worry about not having seen this document before.
9		May I then pick up Mr. Malek's line of questioning. Did you carry out across these three
10		agreements, supply agreements, settlement agreements combined, the sort of cost benefit
11		analysis that Mr. Glynn was first asking you about on Friday?
12	THE	E PRESIDENT: Can I be clear, when you say "across these three agreements
13	MR.	TURNER: Taking them together.
14	THE	E PRESIDENT: They were entered into at different times.
15	MR.	TURNER: Yes.
16	THE	E PRESIDENT: When entering into the first one, obviously, one would not know what is in
17		those that had not happened. Are you saying when the third one was done, did Dr. Reilly sit
18		down and look back at the previous two and do an overall picture? I am not quite clear
19		what you are asking.
20	MR.	TURNER: Before completing the deal on the three, which may have been between
21	THE	E PRESIDENT: The deal on three was not one deal, was it? There were at different times.
22	MR.	TURNER: They were at different times. However, as you have seen from the reference to
23		joining the supply agreement, there was a consideration of the three together at the end.
24		There must have been, presumably, Dr. Reilly, some consideration of the three agreements
25		in total, or was there not?
26	А.	I must say I am saying I think exactly the same thing, that when these agreements were
27		entered into, of course there was an assessment of each one, but they went at different
28		times, there was different clauses etc. So
29	Q.	Do you recall whether there would have been any cumulative consideration of them, or
30		were they considered, to the best of your recollection, only as individual stand-alone items?
31	А.	Of course when you have only signed one, you can only do one, so there is not a cumulative
32		assessment at that point, if that is what you mean.
33	Q.	No, no.
34	А.	Looking forward? It does not make sense.
	•	

1	Q.	If you come to the end of the process did you consider them all together at any point or did
2		you only consider them as stand-alone items?
3	A.	They would have been considered as stand-alone separate items, but of course they would
4		have been closely aligned. So by the time you had entered into three, you would be able to
5		assess what the impact of those was within that year.
6	Q.	To the best of your recollection, would there have been a consolidated appreciation of the
7		effect of all three of them when you came to the end of the process and you were dealing
8		with the third agreement?
9	A.	Sorry, explain that again, please?
10	Q.	Would you have considered the impact of the three as a whole at any point in your
11		consideration?
12	A.	I think I have just said when that would happen. You would take each individual
13		agreement, obviously, calculate that out and then you would make sure you aligned the
14		years for the year assessment. Does that answer your question?
15	Q.	It will do for now. That is the payments that were made under these agreements. Each of
16		them also provided for the supply of fixed amounts of product, paroxetine, to the generic
17		companies, yes?
18	A.	It was an agreed volume. I would not say a fixed amount.
19	Q.	It was an agreed volume, and each of them concerned only the supply of 20mg paroxetine?
20	A.	Yes. For manufacturing purposes.
21	Q.	None of them concerned 30mg of paroxetine?
22	A.	No.
23	Q.	Although that was an important separate product?
24	A.	Much smaller.
25	Q.	In fact, the agreements prevent, or prevented, that product being provided at all by anyone
26		other than GSK?
27	A.	Because 20mg was the major product. That was what the generics were interested in.
28	Q.	They were not interested, is your evidence, in the 30mg product?
29	۸	Well, all I can say is that they were more interested in the 20mg.
	А.	wen, an i can say is that they were more interested in the 20mg.
30	Q.	If it is all you can say, we will leave that there.
30 31		
		If it is all you can say, we will leave that there.
31	Q.	If it is all you can say, we will leave that there. On Friday, we saw from your slide presentation, in February 2001
31 32	Q. A.	If it is all you can say, we will leave that there. On Friday, we saw from your slide presentation, in February 2001 Yes, it was not just my slide presentation.

1		your company progressively from 2001. Shall we go back to that and look at that again,
2		please?
3	A.	Sure.
4	Q.	It is at tab 11 of your bundle. For everybody else it is at $\{B2/37/4\}$. Do you have that?
5	A.	I do.
6	Q.	Now, the negative sales profit impact added to £16.8 million over the period to 2004, we
7		saw that before.
8	A.	Did we agree that that was the number?
9	Q.	16.8 million is the figure in your slide.
10	А.	I am not sure I would agree it is to 2004 necessarily. It is very difficult to say from that slide
11		what it actually references. That is only a handwritten number in terms of 3/1 plan, so it
12		does not actually say what it references.
13	Q.	We also see from the Alpharma note after the final settlement meeting with you, which was
14		on 22nd October 2002, but from Alpharma's point of view the value of the supply
15		agreement was thought about, by them, in hard money terms.
16		Go to tab 35 in your bundle, which is $\{E2/26/1\}$ on the Magnum system. Do you have that?
17		You will remember at paragraph 2 referring to the UK settlement being concluded with
18		yourself and Cynthia Robinson.
19		In the third line of paragraph 2, they, that is GSK:
20		" will be ready to offer 500,000 packs of the 20mg pack at a transfer price of
21		$\pounds 8.45$. The value of this offer is app $\pounds 2.5$ million on a 12 month basis."
22		So they had in mind the transfer price and they had in mind a retail selling price based on
23		what you had told them in the previous meeting was the prevailing generic selling price.
24		We can go back to that if you like?
25	А.	They would have calculated that out themselves, I am sure.
26	Q.	Do you recall that we saw on Friday that you had given them the prevailing generic selling
27		price?
28	А.	I think that is what they mentioned. They would have done their own assessment, I am
29		sure.
30	Q.	Did you also work out for your own purposes, in your cost benefit analysis, the total profit
31		sacrifice that your company was making, not just on this IVAX agreement but eventually
32		under all three of these as a group?
33	A.	We would have

2 two subdistribution agreements? 3 A. No. 4 Q. Your company never looked at that? 5 A. How could we? Unless we were looking into the future, predicting a future that would have those particular agreements in, and that is not the case, as you know. 7 Q. Right. If we may return, perhaps on the Magnum system, to (S/6/11). 8 MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained. 10 A. We did our assessment. 11 MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? 14 A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. 16 MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. 17 THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? 18 A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. 19 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 20 A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be	1	Q. The impact on your company of the three, the distribution agreement with IVAX and the
4 Q. Your company never looked at that? 5 A. How could we? Unless we were looking into the future, predicting a future that would have those particular agreements in, and that is not the case, as you know. 7 Q. Right. If we may return, perhaps on the Magnum system, to (S/6/11). 8 MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained. 10 A. We did our assessment. 11 MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? 14 A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. 15 MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. 17 THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? 18 A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. 19 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly dif	2	two subdistribution agreements?
 A. How could we? Unless we were looking into the future, predicting a future that would have those particular agreements in, and that is not the case, as you know. Q. Right. If we may return, perhaps on the Magnum system, to {\$/6/11}. MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained. A. We did our assessment. MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, beca	3	A. No.
 those particular agreements in, and that is not the case, as you know. Q. Right. If we may return, perhaps on the Magnum system, to {S/6/11}. MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained. A. We did our assessment. MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement	4	Q. Your company never looked at that?
 Q. Right. If we may return, perhaps on the Magnum system, to {S/6/11}. MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained. A. We did our assessment. MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	5	A. How could we? Unless we were looking into the future, predicting a future that would have
 MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained. A. We did our assessment. MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	6	those particular agreements in, and that is not the case, as you know.
9agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained.10A. We did our assessment.11MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections12on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three13previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures?14A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what15the impact of the agreements would be.16MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much.17THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections?18A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment.19THE PRESIDENT: Yes.20A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents21would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not22know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to23court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within24the nature of this particular market at that point.25THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged,26are terribly difficult.27A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen.28THE PRESIDENT: Yes.30A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen.31THE PRESIDENT: Yes	7	Q. Right. If we may return, perhaps on the Magnum system, to $\{S/6/11\}$.
 A. We did our assessment. MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	8	MR. MALEK: Can I make sure I understand this. Every time you entered into one of these three
11MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections12on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three13previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures?14A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what15the impact of the agreements would be.16MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much.17THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections?18A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment.19THE PRESIDENT: Yes.20A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents21would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not22know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to23court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within24the nature of this particular market at that point.25THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged,26are terribly difficult.27A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen.31THE PRESIDENT: Yes.32A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was33almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because	9	agreements, you did your assessment, as you explained.
 on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures? A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	10	A. We did our assessment.
13previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures?14A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be.16MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much.17THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections?18A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment.19THE PRESIDENT: Yes.20A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point.25THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult.27A. Very difficult.28THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin.30A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because	11	MR. MALEK: Then once you have done three agreements, when it comes to do your projections
 A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what the impact of the agreements would be. MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	12	on an annual basis, you will take into account what you have already done in the three
15the impact of the agreements would be.16MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much.17THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections?18A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment.19THE PRESIDENT: Yes.20A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents21would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not22know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to23court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within24the nature of this particular market at that point.25THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged,26are terribly difficult.27A. Very difficult.28THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as29best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin.30A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen.31THE PRESIDENT: Yes.32A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was33almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because	13	previous agreements, would you not, the impact on the figures?
 MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much. THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	14	A. Yes, of course. They are cumulative. You would take into consideration for the year what
 THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections? A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	15	the impact of the agreements would be.
 A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	16	MR. MALEK: That is clear. I have understood what you said. Thank you very much.
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	17	THE PRESIDENT: You do that for the year and also in any forward projections?
 A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	18	A. The forward projections, of course, on this were very difficult because of the environment.
 21 would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not 22 know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to 23 court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within 24 the nature of this particular market at that point. 25 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, 26 are terribly difficult. 27 A. Very difficult. 28 THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as 29 best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. 30 A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. 31 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 32 A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was 33 almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	19	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
 know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	20	A. We were not expecting generics to come along so early because we thought the patents
 court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	21	would be in place for such a long time. Then, when one agreement was dead we did not
 the nature of this particular market at that point. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	22	know how long it would be before another challenge came. We thought we would go to
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged, are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	23	court, we thought there would be some hearings, so there was inherent uncertainty within
 are terribly difficult. A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	24	the nature of this particular market at that point.
 A. Very difficult. THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	25	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I mean, forward projections, particularly when the patent is challenged,
 THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	26	are terribly difficult.
 best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin. A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	27	A. Very difficult.
 A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	28	THE PRESIDENT: I imagine it is one of your skills that you had to manage that somehow as
 31 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 32 A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was 33 almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	29	best you could because you had to do projections, I suppose, within a margin.
 A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because 	30	A. We had to do some projections moving forward given what else could happen.
33 almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because	31	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
	32	A. Then particularly with the threats, because, as I am sure we will come to, with GUK it was
34 we were not expecting them to come back, that that would be the case, that there would be a	33	almost in the hearing before a settlement was done. We actually were projecting, because
•	34	we were not expecting them to come back, that that would be the case, that there would be a

1	launch at an early stage. We did not expect to get the interim injunction. So, again, that
2	was a surprise.
3	So all of these things happening make that particular point around Seroxat very difficult to
4	forecast into future. It was one of the things I was working on, that if we had generic
5	competition on Seroxat what were the alternative strategies that the company could make,
6	such as buying new products, expanding the portfolio, investing in other products in the
7	portfolio that were under optimised etc.
8	We did lots on work on that and lots of planning on that.
9	MR. TURNER: None of which appeared in any documents produced to the Office of Fair
10	Trading.
11	THE PRESIDENT: That is not Dr. Reilly's fault.
12	A. I cannot comment.
13	MR. TURNER: Let us go back to this line of questioning, Dr. Reilly.
14	We saw from your slide, February 2001, that there, for IVAX, you contemplated
15	A. We have gone back to which tab?
16	Q. This is where we were before. In your bundle it is tab 11.
17	A. Because we are now on 35, so back to 11?
18	Q. You can take it from 35 at the moment. There you did calculate or estimate sales profit
19	impacts on entering into that agreement, and we
20	MR. MALEK: Can we have it on the screen?
21	MR. TURNER: Yes, {B2/37/4}.
22	THE PRESIDENT: The slide, yes.
23	MR. TURNER: You set out in money terms estimated negative financial impacts of entering into
24	that supply agreement that you were recommending establishing. You see that?
25	A. Financial terms for a possible agreement, one source of a strategy.
26	Q. Yes, you did. Now, did you do the same thing when it came to GUK and Alpharma, or not?
27	A. A little difficult because we were not aware what was going to be happening, as I said, with
28	that particular agreement. But there would have been some estimates in place, of course,
29	but probably both scenarios well, definitely both scenarios.
30	Q. There were estimates?
31	A. Both scenarios.
32	THE PRESIDENT: Sorry, what are the two scenarios?
33	A. The two scenarios would be either going into a supply agreement or one of the generics
34	coming on at risk onto the market for genericisation.

1	MR.	MALEK: While we have this document up, the manuscript writing, you do not know whose
2		that is, do you, at the bottom of that page?
3	A.	No, sorry.
4	MR.	MALEK: It is not yours anyway?
5	A.	It is definitely not mine.
6	MR.	TURNER: Now, if we go back to the CMA document $\{S/6/11\}$, which you should now
7		have on your screen, this summarises, as well as the payments, what I have called there the
8		straight cash payments taken from the contracts, the sacrifice in profit margins that form
9		part of the CMA's decision.
10		For GUK, that was at least 7.5 million; for Alpharma, 5.9 million; for IVAX, at least £7.7
11		million. Now, are these figures that you have considered at all?
12	A.	No.
13	Q.	These figures
14	A.	I mean, how could I? Because I have talked about the inherent uncertainty of the situation
15		here. So how could I project out to get to these numbers when actually you do not know
16		how long these agreements are going to last, what is going to happen, who is going to come
17		next.
18		I have referenced in my witness statement that I would draw your attention to the number of
19		generics that were out there making a lot of noise, saying they were going to launch at risk,
20		saying they were going to come into the market. There were lots of suppliers, lots of
21		providers talking to a lot of generic companies.
22	Q.	Dr. Reilly, I do not want to stop you, but in the interests of time all we are talking about
23		here is figures reflecting the profit margin that would have been sacrificed by you, the
24		impact on your company, of transferring product under supply agreements to other
25		companies.
26	A.	Sir, with due respect
27	Q.	Therefore, all I am asking
28	THE	PRESIDENT: Let counsel finish his question then he will be quiet.
29	MR.	TURNER: What I am asking you is whether you have estimated at least numbers similar to
30		that even if you do not recognise these numbers.
31	A.	No. Could not possibly have happened.
32	Q.	Sorry, your evidence now is that you would not have estimated similar numbers to what you
33		did in relation to IVAX?
	I	

1	A.	How could you estimate similar numbers to this? With all due respect, it is not easy to	
2		forecast an inherently uncertain future.	
3	Q.	With IVAX what we saw was that there were certain numbers there reflecting a possible	
4		sales profit impact. Do you recall that?	
5	A.	What I see here is not a cumulative three-year plan. I see some numbers representing some	
6		impacts over a forecast and maybe the next year.	
7	Q.	Dr. Reilly, I think	
8	THE	E PRESIDENT: Let Dr. Reilly finish.	
9		Did you want to say something?	
10	А.	So when you put together a forecast, you have to make an assumption about the future.	
11		When that future is inherently uncertain, it is inadvisable to continue forecast out. If you	
12		talk to any financial director they will tell you you have to operate on that basis.	
13	Q.	Dr. Reilly, in each case you transferred agreed volumes, yes?	
14	А.	So you are changing the question now?	
15	THE PRESIDENT: Just answer the question.		
16	MR. TURNER: Please answer my question.		
17	A.	Can you give me the question, please?	
18	Q.	In each case, in each agreement, you transferred agreed volumes?	
19	A.	There was a volume provision of transfer to them, yes.	
20	Q.	In each case there was a transfer price, £8.45?	
21	A.	Yes.	
22	Q.	In each case there would have been an understanding as to what was the prevailing selling	
23		price, yes?	
24	А.	They would have estimated that, yes.	
25	Q.	Using those factors, one could arrive at an estimate of the profit that they would derive, yes?	
26	А.	They could do that, yes. That would not be how we would do it, but that is how they could	
27		do it.	
28	Q.	Tell us how you would do it?	
29	А.	The impact on us is slightly different.	
30	Q.	Of course it is.	
31	А.	I think, as I explained quite clearly on Friday, it is a different factor to calculate the profit	
32		impact to GSK.	
33	Q.	Yes. Yet you	
	•		

1	A.	So these would be different numbers, different calculations to the ones you have here for
2		some reason.
3	Q.	Did you or did you not make such calculations, to be clear?
4	A.	We estimated our profit impacts, as I have said many times this morning.
5	Q.	Good. Now, if we take
6	A.	On an individual agreement basis. Okay?
7	Q.	Let us then take the totality of these three agreements. We have in totality almost $\pounds 30$
8		million in direct payments under them, yes?
9	A.	I do not recognise the totality agreement. So if you want to talk about each individual
10		agreement then we can do it that way.
11	THE	PRESIDENT: What you are saying is that is not the way you calculated it at the time?
12	A.	That is right.
13	THE	PRESIDENT: Yes. As a matter of fact, it adds up to about 30 million, just simple
14		arithmetic, for what it is worth.
15	A.	Yes. Okay. That is not the way we looked at it, but that is fine. If you say they add up to
16		that, I have not personally added them up.
17	MR.	TURNER: In relation to the profit sacrifice under the supply agreement, we do not have any
18		figures here to speak of, but that will have been a significant figure at least in terms of
19		millions of pounds as well, would it not?
20	A.	We would have calculated that for each of the agreements, yes.
21	Q.	If as a matter of simple arithmetic, one sums these, we have a figure which in the decision is
22		put as at least £50 million given up by your company in total under these settlements over
23		the period of the agreement. Are you aware of that?
24	A.	I cannot comment on that one, I am afraid.
25	MR.	MALEK: Can I just interject, because I understand what you are saying about these figures
26		and it is clear that you would have done an assessment of the anticipated cost to GSK of
27		each of these agreements at the time you entered into them. It would not be an exact
28		science for obvious reasons and we do not know what volume they are actually going to
29		take up etc, but can you just explain to me in relatively simple and short terms what that
30		assessment would have entailed. What would it have been looking at? I do not need the
31		precise figures, but what would that assessment have entailed?
32	A.	The assessment in terms of the
33	MR.	MALEK: The cost to GSK for each of these agreements.

1	A.	The cost to GSK, as we discussed on Friday, would be the differential between the selling
2		price, less discounting down to parallel trade and the amount that was sold to the price it
3		was sold at to the generic company. So the volume times that differential is the profit
4		impact, and then on top of that there would have been the provision for marketing
5		allowances and any other payments that were made.
6	MR.	MALEK: That is fairly simple. Thank you very much.
7	MR.	TURNER: Now, on Friday we were discussing a company presentation which referred to a
8		$\pounds 14$ million downside looking at more than one of these agreements and with a view to
9		another party joining the supply agreements. Do you remember that? If not, I will get you
10		the reference.
11		It is on the Magnum system, {B8/269/2}; tab 16 to you.
12		Do you recall us discussing this document on Friday?
13	А.	Yes, I do.
14	Q.	You can see there that the author of this document, at paragraph 2, refers to the fact that:
15		"Settlement has been reached [then] with IVAX and GUK and a supply agreement
16		has been established with IVAX A key strategy to maintain market stability for
17		Seroxat across the Plan period. In the plan it is assumed that one further party joins
18		the supply agreement."
19		You see that?
20		"The plan assumes that growth of the Seroxat molecule will achieve £4.3 million,
21		while the lost margin as a result of the supply agreement will be $\pounds 14$ million."
22		Now, do you recall on Friday Mr. Glynn asking you questions about the level of company
23		business that you were protecting by making those payments under the agreements?
24	А.	Yes.
25	Q.	Do you have that transcript of Friday? I am sorry, that is the one you would have put away.
26		There is one further reference in it.
27	THE	E PRESIDENT: It has to come back to him. Dr. Reilly, does not have it at the moment.
28		(Handed)
29	A.	Thank you.
30	MR.	TURNER: To prevent you messing further with that, why do you not put that, if it is hole
31		punched, at tab 41 in your bundle, which should be loose, and you can just slot it in there.
32		Now, looking at internal numbering, page 64, with the external numbering page 66, from
33		line 26 we have Mr. Glynn's question {TR/5/66}:

1	"Did you put a number on the second set of calculations to compare with the 14	
2	million?	
3	"Answer: Sorry?	
4	"MR. GLYNN: when you said the alternative would have been more costly	
5	"Answer: Yes.	
6	"MR. GLYNN: did you put a number together which would compare with the 1	4
7	million?	
8	"Answer: We would have had a number, yes.	
9	"MR. GLYNN: Do you recall what it might have been?	
10	"Answer: It would have been substantially more than this number, but not as larg	e as
11	you might expect"	
12	Line 8, Mr. Glynn asks:	
13	"So when you thought through those business responses you would have come to	a
14	figure that would be significantly more than still the 14 million?	
15	"Answer: It would have been bigger than the 14 million, yes. But not 50 million	
16	because actually the sales force savings, etc, were quite considerable"	
17	{TR/5/67}	
18	You said then that the downside that you were avoiding would not have been as much a	S
19	£50 million?	
20	A. Correct.	
21	Q. Was that on an annual or a total basis?	
22	A. That would have been what does the 14 what are we comparing to in terms of the 1	4?
23	MR. MALEK: Can we go back to this document on the screen, please?	
24	MR. TURNER: Yes. It is in tab 16 of your bundle, and for everyone else it is {B8/269/2}.	
25	A. Tab 14?	
26	Q. Tab 16 of your bundle on the second page.	
27	A. So it seems to me there, reading that, that seems to be an estimate for a three-year perio	Ł
28	because this is a three-year plan.	
29	Q. When you said in your evidence on Friday, "not 50 million because of the for sales for	
30	savings" were you talking, therefore, about a three-year period?	
31	A. Probably.	
32	Q. That is what you meant?	
33	A. I would have thought it would not be that large over that period of time.	

2almost £30 million, and in terms of profit margin sacrifice on top, which at least the authority estimates at over £20 million, if you had paid that amount of money in the settlements in question, in order to avoid a downside over three years of less than £50 million, does that not suggest a lack of confidence in the strength of your patents in court?6A.I do not really see the numbers that you are quite corning up with there because I think that is a bit unfair to ask me to make estimates on a plan that was for this is for 2003. So the basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree14Q.If you pay very large sums of money 1515A.Sorry, can I just finish?16Q.Of course.17A.I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number.20Q.I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference21A.I do not think I can say any fairer than that.22Q.Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, accord	1	Q.	Now, Dr. Reilly, if you had paid amounts of money, both directly in terms of the payments,
 settlements in question, in order to avoid a downside over three years of less than £50 million, does that not suggest a lack of confidence in the strength of your patents in court? A. I do not really see the numbers that you are quite coming up with there because I think that is a bit unfair to ask me to make estimates on a plan that was for this is for 2003. So the basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. U understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money. your £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining incertify of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I an sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numb	2		almost £30 million, and in terms of profit margin sacrifice on top, which at least the
 million, does that not suggest a lack of confidence in the strength of your patents in court? A. I do not really see the numbers that you are quite coming up with there because I think that is a bit unfair to ask me to make estimates on a plan that was for this is for 2003. So the basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree 44 Q. If you pay very large sums of money 45 A. Sorry, can I just finish? 46 Q. Of course. 47 A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we 48 have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to 49 fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. 40 Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are 41 prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or 42 more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not 43 suggest that the prize of maintaining incourt? 44 A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am 45 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am 46 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am 47 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am 48 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am 49 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I an 40 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get	3		authority estimates at over $\pounds 20$ million, if you had paid that amount of money in the
 A. I do not really see the numbers that you are quite coming up with there because I think that is a bit unfair to ask me to make estimates on a plan that was for this is for 2003. So the basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money .0 wer £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers. I am sorr	4		settlements in question, in order to avoid a downside over three years of less than ± 50
 is a bit unfair to ask me to make estimates on a plan that was for this is for 2003. So the basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just aniswer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just aniswer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money. over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. J just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this.<	5		million, does that not suggest a lack of confidence in the strength of your patents in court?
 basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. 	6	А.	I do not really see the numbers that you are quite coming up with there because I think that
 you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money , over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	7		is a bit unfair to ask me to make estimates on a plan that was for this is for 2003. So the
 10 gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion. 11 Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those 12 numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not 13 agree 14 Q. If you pay very large sums of money 15 A. Sorry, can I just finish? 16 Q. Of course. 17 A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we 18 have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to 19 fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. 20 Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference 21 A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. 20 Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money 21 A. I do not agree with soft under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? 22 A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. 32 Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. 34 A. Okay. 35 MR.MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	8		basis for the 14 is very difficult for me to understand just from this document. The 50 that
 Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money , over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	9		you have referenced was a number that you asked me to estimate on Friday, which I kindly
 numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not agree Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	10		gave to you, but the basis for that was just a discussion.
13agree14Q.If you pay very large sums of money15A.Sorry, can I just finish?16Q.Of course.17A.I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we18have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to19fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number.20Q.I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference21A.I do not think I can say any fairer than that.22Q.Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are23prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or24more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not25suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests26a lack of confidence in them winning in court?27A.I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am28sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come29from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to30talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that.31Q.I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this.32A.Okay.33MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we	11		Now, you are asking me to tell you whether there is some correlation between those
 Q. If you pay very large sums of money A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	12		numbers that suddenly can be talked about in terms of patent confidence? No, I do not
 A. Sorry, can I just finish? Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	13		agree
 Q. Of course. A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	14	Q.	If you pay very large sums of money
 A. I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	15	А.	Sorry, can I just finish?
 have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	16	Q.	Of course.
 fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number. Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	17	А.	I have stated many times, in both my witness statement and in the CMA discussions that we
 Q. I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	18		have had, that we were confident in the patent position and we were willing to go to court to
 A. I do not think I can say any fairer than that. Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	19		fight that if settlement had not could not have been reached at a reasonable number.
 Q. Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	20	Q.	I understand that Dr. Reilly. I am asking you to draw an inference
 prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	21	А.	I do not think I can say any fairer than that.
 24 more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not 25 suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests 26 a lack of confidence in them winning in court? 27 A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am 28 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come 29 from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to 30 talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. 31 Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. 32 A. Okay. 33 MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	22	Q.	Well, perhaps you can just answer this question and then we will move on. If you are
 suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	23		prepared to pay very large sums of money, over £30 million, possibly up to 50 million or
 a lack of confidence in them winning in court? A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	24		more, in return for a downside risk of under £50 million, according to you, does that not
 A. I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	25		suggest that the prize of maintaining integrity of the patents, as you have called it, suggests
 sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	26		a lack of confidence in them winning in court?
 from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. A. Okay. MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	27	А.	I am sorry, but I do not agree with your numbers. I just do not agree with the numbers. I am
 30 talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that. 31 Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. 32 A. Okay. 33 MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	28		sorry, you would have to explain to me the 14 and where you get the other numbers to come
 31 Q. I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this. 32 A. Okay. 33 MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	29		from. I think it is a little unfair for you to put those sorts of numbers to me. If you want to
 32 A. Okay. 33 MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the 	30		talk about the strength of the patent, I am happy to do that.
33 MR. MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the	31	Q.	I think we will leave that there rather than prolong the debate on this.
	32	А.	Okay.
34 document, would you have had input into this document at the time?	33	MR.	MALEK: Before we leave this document, can we just look at the top of the page, top of the
	34		document, would you have had input into this document at the time?

1	A. The executive summary?
2	MR. MALEK: Yes.
3	A. I would have had.
4	MR. MALEK: You would have had?
5	A. Yes.
6	MR. MALEK: You are saying 13 years later, it is slightly different.
7	A. Yes. It is a long time and to pick out a number of 14 million and to ask what is the context
8	for that particular number, I would have to go back to the underlying documentation to see
9	how the 14 was actually come up with and there would be documents at the time that
10	existed to back that up. They may not be able to find them now, but certainly they did at the
11	time.
12	So, I could do that, but now from the top of my head, without any knowledge, looking at
13	this, I am sorry, I cannot do it.
14	MR. GLYNN: Could I ask one further question. When you are thinking about maintaining the
15	integrity of the patent, are you thinking about the UK market exclusively or are you also
16	taking into account any ramifications for any other parts of the world?
17	A. No, just the UK; only the UK piece.
18	MR. TURNER: Well then, in that case, let me conclude with this, Dr. Reilly, leave aside any
19	attribution by you or your company to the profit margin that you would sacrifice under the
20	supply arrangements and focus only on the direct payments mandated under the supply
21	agreements, which as a matter of simple arithmetics sum to around $\pounds 30$ million and stop
22	there.
23	For that money alone you are referring to a downside risk in your evidence on Friday of less
24	than $\pounds 50$ million. What I am asking you is whether, if you are paying such large sums of
25	money relative to the value that you say you are seeking to protect, that does not suggest to
26	you a lack of confidence in your patents in court?
27	A. Okay, I have said many times in many witness statements, in many forums, over many
28	years, actually, that we were very confident in the patent and we were happy to go into
29	court to fight those, which we almost did. We wanted to do agreements, if that could take
30	away the risk of something going wrong in the patent hearings.
31	So, if you want to calculate out what the actual protection of the overall deals were giving,
32	you would have to take the sales over the whole period of time, the gross profit, and
33	calculate it out properly as well as re-allocating all of the sales force costs. Now, it could be
34	done, but I do not have the numbers to do that right now.

1	Q.	So the less than £50 million downside risk that you referred to on Friday, taking into
2		account the savings on the field force and so forth, that is not a reliable number?
3	А.	You asked me for an estimate in terms of from bear in mind this is 2003 you asked me
4		for an estimate. I gave an estimate.
5	Q.	Right. Let us leave that there.
6		I will ask you perhaps one more general question and then it may be a convenient time to
7		have a short break.
8		These agreements, Dr. Reilly, the three agreements, were connected, were they not?
9	A.	Connected in what way?
10	Q.	They were part of a single arrangement, IVAX was a distributor and GSK arranged the
11		subdistributions?
12	А.	I would not describe them as connected.
13	Q.	IVAX did not have a free hand as to who it wanted as a subdistributor because GSK set it
14		up so that GUK and Alpharma would be the subdistributors?
15	А.	GUK and Alpharma eventually became the subdistributors on the agreement.
16	Q.	By agreement with your company?
17	А.	That is right.
18	Q.	Each of the agreements with GUK and Alpharma, in fact, required the signing of
19		agreements between them and IVAX as a condition precedent to the settlements, did they
20		not?
21	А.	They did for manufacturing purposes.
22	Q.	For the purpose of the settlement more generally?
23	А.	Yes.
24	Q.	Yes. All right. Sir, it may be a convenient moment. I am going to come to the specific
25		terms of the agreements next.
26	THE	E PRESIDENT: Yes. We will take 5 minutes.
27		(11.40 am) (A short break)
28		(11.50 am)
29	MR.	TURNER: Dr. Reilly, I want to turn to the specific agreements and begin with the IVAX
30		agreement. Can you open your main witness statement for these proceedings, which you
31		should have there, and turn in it to paragraph 22 on page 7.
32		At the bottom of the page, just refresh your memory. You recollect that David Blanksby of
33		IVAX approached GSK in mid-2000 and he was threatening to bring a paroxetine product
34		to market and he told you that they had sought some marketing authorisation in Ireland.

1	1	If we go to paragraph 27 over the page, page 9, you say this:
2		"With the benefit of the documents that have now been shown to me that have been
2		shown to me now, I see with hindsight from Simon Clark's witness statement that
4		IVAX in fact did not consider it had a non-infringing product, they were bluffing."
4 5		The only specific document you refer to that was shown to you was the witness statement
6		for the OFT by Mr. Clark of IVAX there. May I ask were you also shown the witness
7		statement of Mr. Blanksby himself that was given to the authority, or not?
8	Δ	
o 9	A.	I think I have seen that. I may have seen that. Shall we turn to it. It is at tab 22A of your bundle, and for others it is $(K/51/10)$. This is a
	Q.	Shall we turn to it. It is at tab 22A of your bundle, and for others it is $\{K/51/10\}$. This is a
10		document that we have seen before in Mr. Flynn's opening.
11		The document begins at page 1, so you can see that there. Dr. Reilly, this is Mr. Blanksby's
12		statement. If you go to page 10, then you will see what he says there at paragraph 5.7
13		concerning the Tillomed product:
14		"I do not recall being aware of any issues with the Tillomed product at the time,
15		specifically any IP issues. I cannot remember what I knew at this particular time,
16		about the Tillomed product, however I do not believe that I would have signed the
17		heads of agreement with Tillomed if I considered that there were reasons to believe
18		that Tillomed would not be able to supply IVAX. However, I also suspect that I was
19		not free from doubt about Tillomed's product"
20		Does this come back to you now?
21	A.	Yes.
22	Q.	So you see there that there is something which does not appear to be bluff in terms of being
23		able to bring a third party product to market there. So you would have seen that at the time
24		with the documents that you were shown; is that right?
25	A.	Seen that at the time?
26	Q.	When you were shown this for the purpose
27	A.	Fairly recently.
28	Q.	Yes.
29	A.	Yes.
30	Q.	If we go to paragraph
31	А.	So after preparation of this.
32	Q.	You saw this after you had done your main witness statement, but not before it?
33	A.	I think that is correct.
34	Q.	Does it change your view?
	•	

1	A.	It does not really change my view, I do not think.
2	Q.	Does that not suggest to you that IVAX were not bluffing about the availability of a third
3		party product?
4	A.	At the time, they were very convincing that they had a product. They would not reveal the
5		source and they were very aggressive in terms of bringing things to market, and they said
6		they had an MA coming in Ireland.
7		Now, there is very little transparency about how these MAs are progressing, so it is very
8		difficult to know whether that is the truth or not. So you have to go through those
9		discussions.
10	Q.	Now you see this document, do you on reflection think that your evidence in your witness
11		statement that it is now clear to you that IVAX was bluffing is incorrect?
12	A.	I had not specifically gone through this in detail. I do not know what the Tillomed product
13		they are referring to is. Presumably that is from Hexal.
14	Q.	Do you remember GUK speaking to you about the Tillomed product, or not?
15	A.	No.
16	Q.	Could you turn over the page to page $\{K/51/12\}$ and read paragraph 6.4:
17		"Whilst I cannot fully recall the discussions, I believe that I may have said to Mr.
18		Reilly that I was talking to GUK and Tillomed regarding possibly taking supply of
19		paroxetine."
20	A.	IVAX were discussing with GUK, I know that. Tillomed, I cannot I mean, they were not
21		sharing with me what companies they were or were not talking to. They were talking to a
22		lot of different companies. There were a lot of different suppliers out there, as I have said
23		many times.
24	Q.	Do you at least accept that the statement you made in your witness statement was based on
25		incomplete appreciation of the documents because you only saw this afterwards? Would
26		you at least agree on that?
27	A.	So, about them bluffing?
28	Q.	Yes.
29	A.	Well, I think that is what Simon Clark had said.
30	Q.	I am asking you now that you see this as well, whether you accept that there were other
31		documents that you had not seen which give a different picture?
32	A.	It is very difficult for me to say. Simon Clark is saying they may be bluffing. David
33		Blanksby appears to be saying something different, I do not know.
34	Q.	It is not therefore clear whether they were bluffing, is it?

1	A.	I am not sure about that situation. I would have to go through each document. I only have
2		my recollection at the time, which is that they made a very strong case that they had a
3		legitimate source of supply.
4	Q.	Good.
5		Now let us turn to the IVAX agreement itself, which is at tab 23 of your bundle and, for
6		everyone else, at $\{L/1/1\}$. Do you have that?
7	А.	Sorry, which reference?
8	Q.	This is tab 23 of your bundle. At the top it says:
9		"Supply Agreement.
10		"This agreement is made this third day of October"
11		Do you see that?
12	А.	Yes.
13	Q.	Now, I am going to deal with some of its terms. So keep a thumb in that, please.
14		If you could turn over to tab 24 while keeping a thumb in that, which for others is
15		$\{B1/11/1\}$, here we have a note of a meeting that you attended with the Office of Fair
16		Trading in December 2011. If we go in that to page $\{B1/11/5\}$, at the top you have
17		paragraph 19, and you are recorded there as having said "MR" being your initials:
18		"MR said that IVAX had obtained certainty from its supply agreement - although
19		there was a limited volume of product supplied."
20		That is a fair description of the arrangement for the supply of product, is it not?
21	А.	Sorry, this is the OFT meeting?
22	Q.	That you attended.
23	А.	Yes, I did. Bear in mind this is several years ago. It is December 11. So you are asking me
24		to comment without reading prior
25	Q.	I am asking you to agree with that description which it appears you yourself gave.
26	А.	I gave in 2011, yes.
27	Q.	That is an accurate description?
28	А.	It seems to me, I think.
29	Q.	Then let us turn back to tab 23 of your bundle, for others $\{L/1/9\}$. Here we can see the
30		orders for the product, and we see that IVAX was to provide GSK with a 12-month forecast
31		of likely sales volume requirements with estimated monthly requirements. Clause 7.1?
32	А.	Sorry, where are you now?
33	THE	E PRESIDENT: Where are you?
34	MR.	TURNER: Page 9, 7.1.
	•	

1	THE	PRESIDENT: Let Dr. Reilly find it.
2	A.	"Orders for the Product".
3	MR.	TURNER: Yes. You see from 7.1 that IVAX was to send the 12-month forecast of their
4		requirements, and so forth.
5	A.	Okay.
6	Q.	You see also, if you read down to 7.3, that:
7		"For technical reasons the quantities [were not to] exceed 770,000 packs unless
8		otherwise agreed"?
9	A.	Yes.
10	Q.	Those technical reasons are not explained in the agreement, but you refer in your witness
11		statement for these proceedings to practical reasons to justify that provision. That is at
12		paragraph 90 of your statement, $\{E/2/23\}$.
13		If you go back to your statement, which is where you talk about the practical reasons.
14	A.	Okay.
15	Q.	Those are the technical reasons, these practical reasons?
16	A.	Yes, they appear to be.
17	Q.	There was no technical reason why GSK could not produce more than 770,000 packs, was
18		there?
19	A.	What do you mean "technical reasons"?
20	Q.	There were no technical reasons preventing GSK from being able to produce substantially
21		more than 770,000 packs for these supply agreements, was there? There was nothing about
22		that figure that had any magic to it?
23	A.	No.
24	Q.	Indeed, we know that GSK made amendments to the supply agreements and they increased
25		the volumes without any technical difficulties to enable supplies to be made to GUK and
26		Alpharma.
27	A.	Mm.
28	Q.	Through the second addendum, which, if you turn to your tab 23 you should have a green
29		tab. If you go behind that. For others, it is $\{L/4/1\}$.
30		The amount of the product was increased directly up to 1,520,000 packs a year. We see that
31		from clause 2.6 { $L/4/4$ }. For technical reasons now we are enabling IVAX to manufacture
32		1,520,000 packs. You see that?
33		This document, of course, on page $\{L/4/5\}$ was signed by you?
34	A.	Okay.
	I	

1	Q.	Then if we go to in tab 23, the third addendum which should be, for you, behind a red tab,
2		$\{L/5/1\}$ for others. Again, the total amount of the product now rises to enable IVAX to
3		manufacture 2,020,000 packs per year, which we see from the bottom of page {L/5/2},
4		clause 2.3. This document is not signed by you; it is signed on behalf of your company by
5		Cynthia Robinson.
6	A.	Okay.
7	Q.	The IVAX agreement requires IVAX to provide you with a 12-month forecast and to keep
8		you updated throughout the year, as we have seen.
9		Dr. Reilly, there is no reason why forecasts on a rolling basis could not have addressed the
10		problem of planning, was there, bearing in mind the way in which these levels could be
11		increased to accommodate other supply agreements in that way?
12	A.	The production planning process, given enough time, that is fine.
13	Q.	If we go back to your statement, page 9, paragraph 29 $\{E/2/9\}$, you say there give me a
14		moment to turn it up, page 9, halfway down:
15		" I recall IVAX did not agree to any restriction on their sourcing paroxetine from an
16		alternative supplier, either explicitly or implicitly."
17		If I can use one of your words "incentives", they would not have had an incentive
18	A.	Sorry, incentives came from?
19	Q.	That was a word that you use in your witness statement that we were discussing on Friday,
20		but
21	A.	Did I use it in that context?
22	Q.	Do not get hung up on the word, please, but just to answer the question, IVAX did not have
23		
24	A.	So why use the word?
25	Q.	I do not want to spend time going back to another part of your statement, but Dr. Reilly
26		IVAX did not have incentives to challenge you by drawing on alternative sources of supply
27		of paroxetine, did they?
28	A.	They could have done.
29	Q.	Did they have motivation or incentives to do that when they were under this supply
30		agreement? Was that your evidence?
31	A.	They could have done, because if other generics had come into the market then they could
32		have taken their choice.
33	Q.	What if other generics had not come into the market, did they independently have an
34		incentive to take supplies from an alternative source, or not?
	1	

1	A.	They could.
2	Q.	Did they have an incentive to do that?
3	A.	They would have an incentive depending on what they thought was going to happen in the
4		market. So if they thought the patents were going to be weak and were going to be broken,
5		then actually they could.
6	Q.	Was it something that was envisaged that they would do or might do as part of this
7		agreement?
8	A.	It was something that was discussed as a risk, yes.
9	Q.	Let us turn to your CMA interview again, which is at tab 2 of your bundle $\{E1/12/29\}$. Do
10		you have it loose?
11	A.	It appears I do. 29?
12	Q.	Yes. Do you have that?
13	A.	Yes.
14	Q.	Let us look at the top of the page.
15		Mr. Moore asks you:
16		"Turning to the actual the detail of the IVAX-GSK agreement. What was your
17		understanding as to whether IVAX was permitted to enter the market with its own
18		product during the period of the IVAX-GSK agreement?"
19		You said:
20		"It was not envisaged, although I do not believe that there was a provision stopping it
21		coming to the market; it could still have come to the market as far as I was aware. But
22		again, it would be at risk because we had the patent protection in place and we were
23		protecting that IP."
24		"MOORE: Yeah. Could you just talk to me about 'it was not envisaged' and why was
25		not it envisaged?"
26		Your answer:
27		"Well, they were on the market selling a product, so why would they challenge us
28		from a legal perspective, which essentially is what they would be doing by coming
29		into the market?"
30		In other words, Dr. Reilly, you were recognising that the terms of this agreement would
31		satisfy their profit requirements?
32	A.	No, that is not strictly true from a commercial perspective. I agree, everything I have said
33		there is fine but I think you are interpreting it slightly wrongly.
34	Q.	Why?

1	A.	Because they could have come onto the market. At the time this was signed up, we did not
2		have an injunction in place. Injunctions had not been granted at that point, so the market
3		dynamic could have been very different. So I do not think it is fair to say that there was no
4		motivation. There could have been a motivation for them from a commercial perspective,
5		and they could have done it.
6	Q.	What would have triggered them to motivate them to do that apart from other generics
7		coming onto the market first?
8	А.	If they felt that somebody else was going to come on quickly, they could get in first. Being
9		first on the market for the generic companies was something that they were all striving to
10		do, something very important to them in terms of their business. So there is a lot of drivers,
11		a lot of things that they may have wanted to do to be first onto the market, first to get that
12		position, if they thought genericisation was coming.
13		Now, of course, there are still patents in place, they are still subject to legal challenges from
14		GSK.
15	Q.	If IVAX had launched its own product, let us take what you have just said, that would have
16		caused, leaving aside you challenging them, a reaction in the market, would it not?
17	А.	It would.
18	Q.	In your witness statement, at paragraph 71 {E/2/19}, your evidence is
19	А.	Can we just down the pace a little bit, please, a little bit slower.
20	THE	E PRESIDENT: Let Dr. Reilly catch up with where you are.
21	А.	Thank you.
22	THE	E PRESIDENT: It is paragraph 71.
23	MR.	TURNER: Four lines down.
24	THE	E PRESIDENT: Give Dr. Reilly a chance to read the paragraph. (Pause)
25	А.	Okay.
26	MR.	TURNER: Any entry to the market independently risks provoking wider generic entry, yes?
27	А.	Yes.
28	Q.	As we have discussed, prices then fall dramatically, yes?
29	А.	If there is a lot of generic entry at the same time, a lot of generics coming on.
30	Q.	It would lead to that?
31	А.	It depends how many want to take the risk.
32	Q.	You would agree that generic entry would lead to this dynamic taking place, would you not,
33		prices falling in the market?
	•	

1	A.	Possibly. Because if one generic comes on, that is a different dynamic to lots of generics
2		coming on. Entering at risk is a pretty well, it is at risk, so there is financial penalties if
3		the product is found to be infringing. So they would have to be very confident.
4	Q.	If others do come in and if prices fall, let us then remind ourselves what the agreement says.
5		If you go to tab 23 of your bundle, for others at $\{L/1/3\}$. Do you have clause 3.2?
6	A.	Yes.
7	Q.	The termination provision.
8		You will recall there that if:
9		" during the term of this agreement the average price offered by any party to
10		retail pharmacists over an average period of three (3) consecutive days for a generic
11		product (other than Seroxat or the product) having paroxetine hydrochloride as its
12		active substance reach £8.45 per pack or below IVAX shall have the option to
13		terminate this agreement forthwith."
14		So the likely drop in prices would have led to termination of this supply agreement, would it
15		not?
16	A.	If there was full genericisation, yes.
17	Q.	In your CMA interview, if we can go back to that, please $\{E1/12/42\}$, you explained there
18		that you would not see any point in renewing let us look at the top of the page, Mr.
19		Moore's question to you.
20	A.	Page?
21	Q.	Page 43, bottom of page 42. I am looking at the bundle numbering, not the internal.
22	THE	PRESIDENT: I am not sure Dr. Reilly has the bundle. I think he has the statement loose.
23		In the statement, are you on page 41?
24	MR.	TURNER: I am not in the statement, I am in the transcript of the interview.
25	THE	PRESIDENT: The interview, yes. The internal numbering, is it 41?
26	MR.	TURNER: The internal numbering is 41.
27	THE	PRESIDENT: The page that begins "Yes, yes".
28	MR.	TURNER: That is it, and at the bottom of that page
29	THE	PRESIDENT: Just a minute. Let Dr. Reilly get the page.
30		Do you have a page where Mr. Moore at the top says "Yes, yes"?
31	A.	Got that.
32	THE	PRESIDENT: Near the bottom, Mr. Turner, you want to ask about something there.
33	MR.	TURNER: You begin by saying:

1		"But certainly you pointed out other possibilities for IVAX, in terms of there was no
2		stop to them launching their own generics. There was other companies out there so
3		lots of things could have happened."
4		Mr Moore, top of the next page:
5		"Yes and how would that particular point about, IVAX no prohibition in the
6		agreement as it were. How would that impact upon the renewals provision just so I
7		understand that, on the possibility of options arising?"
8		Your answer:
9		"I think that would remain to be seen. But I would not, if they launched their own, I
10		would not see there would be any point, but I think that would have to be reviewed."
11		In other words, you were saying that there would be no point in renewing the IVAX
12		agreement in the event that IVAX launched on their own, yes?
13	A.	They would be challenging a patent if they launched on their own.
14	Q.	There would be no point in the renewal?
15	A.	Well
16	Q.	It is obvious?
17	A.	If they have launched their own product.
18	Q.	Yes.
19	A.	So, yes.
20	Q.	It would be the end of this arrangement.
21		Now let us turn back to the IVAX agreement $\{L/1/6\}$, which you have at tab 23 in your
22		bundle, please. If you go in it to page $\{L/1/18\}$, very simply you have the supply price,
23		£8.45 per pack?
24	A.	Sorry, which page?
25	Q.	Page 18.
26	A.	Right.
27	Q.	Your evidence in paragraph 31 of your statement you do not need to go there; we can if
28		you like is that this was a low price which would have provided IVAX with substantial
29		margin to compete for customers. Yes?
30	A.	31?
31	Q.	Paragraph 31 of your statement {E/2/9}.
32		Do you remember saying that?
33	A.	I see it here, yes.
34	Q.	So that was your evidence.
	I	

1		Now, it was not envisaged by you that IVAX would undercut the existing prices paid by
2		customers as you confirmed on Friday, was it? It was not envisaged that they would
3		undercut, in their marketing behaviour that they would not seek to undercut to win
4		business?
5	А.	They would have to to a degree. They would have to take the prevailing market price and
6		compete with that, as we discussed, and that is notably the parallel trade.
7	Q.	Yes. This is an area of evidence we covered on Friday. Do you remember going over that
8		on Friday?
9	А.	Yes, I do.
10	Q.	Do you wish to change any part of your evidence on Friday?
11	А.	Is there something you want to show me?
12	Q.	No, no, no. If you remember it, I am just wondering whether we need to revisit it or
13		whether you agree with what you said on Friday about the likelihood of them competing or
14		setting their price at the prevailing price.
15	А.	Well, they would have to compete in the marketplace.
16	Q.	We will show you just one document to refresh your memory about what you said at tab 20
17		of your bundle, for others $\{A2/15L/2\}$.
18		This was, if you remember, your witness statement in the GUK litigation. You will
19		remember what you said there, which you agreed with on Friday, at 2.6. Do you remember
20		that:
21		" Norton will want to maximise its return on the price which it pays and so is
22		unlikely to want to undercut the existing prices paid by customers"?
23		Do you remember that?
24	А.	I think I am saying here, expect Norton to be selling at a similar price to parallel importers,
25		which is below the UK pack price.
26	Q.	Meaning your own Seroxat price?
27	А.	Yes. So they have to compete with the parallel trade.
28	Q.	Now, let us turn to the question of promotional allowances. You deal with that in your
29		main statement, I am not asking you to turn it up now, at paragraphs 34 to 36.
30		If we can go to the IVAX agreement again at tab 23 of your bundle, for others at $\{L/1/6\}$.
31		If you go, please, to page 6, you have clause 5. You will recall from the first line your
32		agreement to pay IVAX:
33		" a promotional allowance of £3.2 million"
34		You see that?
	•	

1	A.	"SB shall pay to IVAX a promotional allowance"
2		Right?
3	Q.	That was a substantial sum in circumstances where generics do not need to have substantial
4		marketing expenditure, is it?
5	А.	As I have mentioned in several interviews and also with regard to my statement, that this
6		should be viewed with regard to the overall biggest lever that they have, which is price.
7	Q.	Could you explain that?
8	A.	So this is essentially, as we discussed, they can offset this versus the price of the pack in
9		their own accounting.
10	Q.	Your evidence is that these funds were for IVAX and, indeed, for the other generic
11		companies to treat as they wanted, was is not? They could decide what they wanted the
12		funds for?
13	А.	They could decide if they wanted to use it for rebates and pricing issues. They could if
14		they wanted to use it for some marketing purposes and promotional purposes, they could.
15	Q.	If they wanted to do it for anything else or, indeed, for neither of those purposes, they
16		could?
17	A.	Well, it is probably what they would do, but the marketing and promotional campaigns for
18		generic companies, as we discussed on Friday, they exist, they are legitimate, but they are
19		smaller than for an R&D pharmaceutical company.
20	Q.	You said a moment ago it is probably what they would do, but you expected the generic
21		would price at the parallel import level.
22	А.	Mm.
23	Q.	If they price at that
24	THE	E PRESIDENT: I know you said "mm". You have to say "yes" for the recording.
25	А.	Sorry.
26	MR.	TURNER: Yes, and if they price at that level they do have a healthy margin on top of the
27		£8.45 transfer price giving them headroom to discount, do they not?
28	A.	Agreed.
29	Q.	So there is no need for a marketing allowance to be used to fund discounts, is there?
30	А.	But they could.
31	Q.	Let us turn to the side letter. Go to your statement, paragraphs 37 and 38 $\{E/2/11\}$, and
32		remind ourselves what you said there. Do you see that?
33	А.	Yes.

1	Q.	So this is the arrangement where GSK would compensate IVAX £3.2 million in a number
2		of scenarios depending on outcomes in GSK's litigation with GUK.
3	А.	Yes.
4	Q.	The side letter itself is at tab 27 of your bundle, for others at $\{L/2/1\}$. We see from this, if
5		you turn the page to page 2 {L/2/2}, clause 2 provides that if you obtain judgment against
6		GUK, that you will seek to recover damages and the amount of the damages so recovered
7		will not exceed $\pounds 3.2$ million, and that is payable to IVAX.
8		We also see from clause 3 providing for a similar result if GSK ceases to prosecute the
9		claim as a result of a settlement, and that is compensation paid by GUK to GSK and up to
10		an amount not exceeding £3.2 million again.
11		This is a side letter of course that you signed, as we can see from the bottom of it?
12	A.	Agreed.
13	Q.	So you were familiar with its terms and its purpose?
14	А.	As I said in my witness statement, I remember the discussion, I remember it being a big
15		deal a big important issue for IVAX in terms of GSK continuing to enforce its patent
16		position.
17	Q.	Now, as well as
18	А.	Sorry, GSK.
19	Q.	Yes, and as well as enforcing the patent position, this is an arrangement for paying further
20		money across to IVAX in certain circumstances, is it not?
21	А.	Only if GSK did not enforce its patent.
22	Q.	In the event that you do enforce your patents, rather, and you obtain judgment or you obtain
23		money under a settlement, if you do do that and you obtain money, you will pay up to $\pounds 3.2$
24		million to IVAX. You see that?
25	A.	I understand that this is quite poorly drafted, but it was if GSK did not enforce its patent,
26		there would be an amount payable. It was IVAX just wanted to make sure that that was an
27		incentive to do that.
28	THE	PRESIDENT: Sorry, I did not quite understand. Are you saying what the agreement says,
29		that if you get a judgment against GUK in the action, then you must get damages from GUK
30		and pay out of those damages up to 3.2 million? That is what the side letter says.
31	A.	If we get damages sorry
32	THE	PRESIDENT: Just one moment. So if you get damages, that means you are enforcing your
33		patent. Is that not right?
34	А.	Your concern for IVAX
	1	

1	THE PRESIDENT: Pausing there a moment. If you get damages, that is through enforcement of
2	your patent, is it not? Is that not correct?
3	A. It would be through enforcement of the patent post-generic entry.
4	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Well, it would be for infringement.
5	A. Exactly, for infringement.
6	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. But you would be enforcing it by getting a judgment?
7	A. Agreed.
8	THE PRESIDENT: You were not expecting an injunction, you explained, so this is the way you
9	would expect to enforce it?
10	A. Yes, agreed.
11	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Then you pay 3.2 million?
12	A. Agreed.
13	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
14	MR. TURNER: Dr. Reilly, nothing in the side letter avoids your other obligation under the main
15	agreement to pay the 3.2 million promotional allowance, does it?
16	A. It was the same.
17	Q. Well, it is obviously not the same.
18	A. My understanding was it was the same.
19	Q. If the side letter was well, you signed this triggered, IVAX would be entitled to both
20	the promotional allowance and the money provided for in this side letter?
21	A. A slight moot point, but my understanding was it was supposed to be the same.
22	Q. What was your understanding based on?
23	A. My discussion at the time with David Blanksby and Cynthia, who was there.
24	THE PRESIDENT: Can you just explain to me, if you look at the promotional allowance are
25	you able to turn back to that in the agreement? It is clause 5.
26	MR. TURNER: Tab 23, Dr. Reilly, page 6.
27	THE PRESIDENT: Page 6, yes. This is the clause about the promotional allowance:
28	"SmithKline Beecham shall pay to IVAX"
29	Do you have it? It is on page 6.
30	A. I have it.
31	THE PRESIDENT: Clause 5 $\{L/1/6\}$:
32	" a promotional allowance of 3.2 million in recognition of its promotional activities
33	required to support the distribution of marketing the product. This sum shall be

1	payable by way of monthly instalments of (£450,000) in the first month and
2	thereafter eleven payments [and so on] by electronic transfer"
3	Once this agreement comes into effect, which it did pretty quickly, the payments start being
4	made monthly?
5	A. Agreed.
6	THE PRESIDENT: The side letter is envisaging something that had not happened yet, because
7	you had not even I think at that point you are talking about October 2001. Any question
8	of any judgment against GUK would be quite far in the future for damages.
9	A. Sir, actually the injunction was in the October time. The October time was very significant
10	in terms of the date. So I think the injunction was in the same month. The concern was if
11	we did not get the injunction against GUK, they would launch and that actually the
12	THE PRESIDENT: Then you would have to get damages.
13	A. Then we would have to get damages. But if they launched, a lot of people came onto the
14	market at risk, then we would have to the prices would drop, that was the concern.
15	THE PRESIDENT: I understand that. But getting damages from them, on 3rd October you did
16	not have the injunction yet.
17	A. No, we had not.
18	THE PRESIDENT: If you had to get damages from them in a judgment, that legal process, as
19	you know, it takes quite a while. It is not very quick.
20	A. Yes.
21	THE PRESIDENT: So that would be months if not a year away to get damages.
22	A. But the concern was from IVAX that GUK would launch very quickly in around the
23	October, so actually their supply agreement would not get going and would effectively
24	terminate very quickly.
25	THE PRESIDENT: So what you are saying is that if the supply agreement terminates, you still
26	have to pay a promotional allowance, do you not?
27	A. If it terminates I think we would they would be stopped.
28	THE PRESIDENT: That was not how I understood clause 5, if you go back to it. I am looking at
29	the last sentence of clause 5:
30	"In the event that this agreement"
31	Do you have clause 5?
32	A. Hang on, I will just get there now.
33	THE PRESIDENT: Sorry, you are having to jump between documents, which is always
34	A. Clause 5.

1	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Do you have clause 5? The one that is:	
2	" allowance of 3.2 payable monthly"	
3	And then the last sentence:	
4	"In the event that this agreement terminates before the 12 month period has expire	ed,
5	other than 3.3 3.4," which is about liquidation and company takeover, "then	all
6	outstanding instalments shall remain payable for the remaining month during that	12
7	month period."	
8	So you continue to pay 450,000 a month. It does not stop, you see?	
9	A. My impression was that this was the well, at least the discussions led me to the	
10	conclusion that this was the same 3.2 million and they were just making sure that that is	
11	what they got for the period of time in the same way.	
12	THE PRESIDENT: Did you get assistance from lawyers	
13	A. Cynthia Robinson.	
14	THE PRESIDENT: for the drafting of the agreement and the side letter?	
15	A. Yes, she drafted it.	
16	THE PRESIDENT: You would have told her what you expected?	
17	A. Yes, well, she also had a discussion with the IVAX lawyer to come up with these form	of
18	words.	
19	THE PRESIDENT: But as far as GSK was concerned, you were telling her what your	
20	understanding was.	
21	A. Yes, that it was just one.	
22	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, thank you.	
23	MR. TURNER: In the interests of time, let us move to the next agreement, Dr. Reilly, the GU	JK
24	agreement which you deal with in your main statement at 39 to 47. If we go first to wh	at
25	you say on page $\{E/2/13\}$ of your main statement, paragraph 47.	
26	Do you have that?	
27	A. 47.	
28	Q. Paragraph 47. You say how the discussions with GUK, who were at a very advanced st	age,
29	in the paragraph above, had taken almost six months and had been broken off twice wit	h
30	GUK returning to the table each time.	
31	Now, GUK declined a series of offers, each one of increasing value, from your compan	y to
32	settle, did they not?	
33	A. I would not characterise them as offers, they were discussions and negotiations about	
34	whether a possible settlement could be reached.	

 A. Different types of deal, yes. Q. Yes. After those rejections, you expected GUK to go to court, did you not? A. Well, they were going to launch. Q. You expected them, you said there is no more deal, they are going to go to court, they have rejected our final offer; is that right? THE PRESIDENT: When you say "go to court", I mean, I am not sure it was expected. Do you mean it was expecting GUK to start proceedings for a declaration, or do you mean to launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things. MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: 1 do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. I twould launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. Mas this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. B. But for the purpose of this email you were, yes? 	1	Q.	At different levels of value that were referred to in each of those?
 A. Well, they were going to launch. Q. You expected them, you said there is no more deal, they are going to go to court, they have rejected our final offer; is that right? THE PRESIDENT: When you say "go to court", I mean, I am not sure it was expected. Do you mean it was expecting GUK to start proceedings for a declaration, or do you mean to launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things. MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	2	А.	Different types of deal, yes.
 Q. You expected them, you said there is no more deal, they are going to go to court, they have rejected our final offer; is that right? THE PRESIDENT: When you say "go to court", I mean, I am not sure it was expected. Do you mean to launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things. MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	3	Q.	Yes. After those rejections, you expected GUK to go to court, did you not?
 rejected our final offer; is that right? THE PRESIDENT: When you say "go to court", I mean, I am not sure it was expected. Do you mean it was expecting GUK to start proceedings for a declaration, or do you mean to launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things. MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	4	A.	Well, they were going to launch.
 THE PRESIDENT: When you say "go to court", I mean, I am not sure it was expected. Do you mean it was expecting GUK to start proceedings for a declaration, or do you mean to launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things. MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	5	Q.	You expected them, you said there is no more deal, they are going to go to court, they have
8mean it was expecting GUK to start proceedings for a declaration, or do you mean to launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things.9MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion.12THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean?13MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this15THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking.16MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be.18A. It would launch.19Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is (E1/23/1). This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that?21A. I do.22Q. Do you remember this?23A. Yes.24Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court?25A. This was, yes.26Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes?29A. Yes.20Q. Were you in direct communication with them?31A. No, I was not, generally speaking.	6		rejected our final offer; is that right?
9launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things.10MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion.12THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean?13MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this15THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking.16MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be.18A. It would launch.19Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is (E1/23/1). This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that?21A. I do.22Q. Do you remember this?23A. Yes.24Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court?25A. This was, yes.26Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes?29A. Yes.29A. Yes.30Q. Were you in direct communication with them?31A. No, I was not, generally speaking.	7	THE	PRESIDENT: When you say "go to court", I mean, I am not sure it was expected. Do you
 MR. TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	8		mean it was expecting GUK to start proceedings for a declaration, or do you mean to
 conclusion. THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	9		launch, so that GSK would have to go to court? They are two different things.
 THE PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean? MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	10	MR.	TURNER: Yes. To end the settlement discussions and simply pursue the litigation to a
 MR. TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	11		conclusion.
 will show the witness this THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	12	THE	PRESIDENT: To launch at risk, do you mean?
 15 THE PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking. MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. 18 A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	13	MR.	TURNER: No, to pursue the litigation to take the court case forward is the thesis. Perhaps I
 MR. TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	14		will show the witness this
 would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be. A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	15	THE	PRESIDENT: I do not think your question is quite clear, what you are asking.
 A. It would launch. Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? A. I do. Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	16	MR.	TURNER: That they would no longer be interested in pursuing a settlement agreement, but
 19 Q. Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? 21 A. I do. 22 Q. Do you remember this? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? 25 A. This was, yes. 26 Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? 29 A. Yes. 30 Q. Were you in direct communication with them? 31 A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	17		would instead simply prosecute the court case to see what the outcome would be.
 20 {E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that? 21 A. I do. 22 Q. Do you remember this? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? 25 A. This was, yes. 26 Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? 29 A. Yes. 30 Q. Were you in direct communication with them? 31 A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	18	А.	It would launch.
21A.I do.22Q.Do you remember this?23A.Yes.24Q.Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court?25A.This was, yes.26Q.Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes?29A.Yes.30Q.Were you in direct communication with them?31A.No, I was not, generally speaking.	19	Q.	Let us go to what you said. If you go to tab 29 of your bundle, please. For others it is
 Q. Do you remember this? A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	20		{E1/23/1}. This is an email that you sent on 2nd January 2002. Do you have that?
 A. Yes. Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	21	А.	I do.
 Q. Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court? A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	22	Q.	Do you remember this?
 A. This was, yes. Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	23	А.	Yes.
 Q. Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	24	Q.	Was this in the bundle you were shown before you came to court?
 Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	25	А.	This was, yes.
 patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes? A. Yes. Q. Were you in direct communication with them? A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	26	Q.	Now, you addressed this email to David Redfern in your company, Cynthia Robinson and
 29 A. Yes. 30 Q. Were you in direct communication with them? 31 A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	27		Cameron Marshall, and you copied it to Eddie Gray. You also addressed it to the two
 30 Q. Were you in direct communication with them? 31 A. No, I was not, generally speaking. 	28		patent lawyers from Simmons & Simmons, Rowan Freeland and Paul Inman. Yes?
31 A. No, I was not, generally speaking.	29	А.	Yes.
	30	Q.	Were you in direct communication with them?
32 Q. But for the purpose of this email you were, yes?	31	А.	No, I was not, generally speaking.
		_	
33 A. Yes.	33	А.	Yes.

1	Q.	Now, with the benefit of seeing this email, it does seem to be that there was a line of
2		communication with those individuals, but you were saying a moment ago that there was
3		not any more wider communication with them than you could have seen from this email. Is
4		that right, or was there a line of communication that you did have directly with Simmons &
5		Simmons?
6	A.	Simmons & Simmons were in periodic conversation with me with regard to witness
7		statements etc.
8	Q.	But did they discuss the merits of the case with you as the finance director of the company,
9		or
10	A.	A little bit, not a huge amount.
11	Q.	A little bit?
12	A.	When they came in to discuss witness statements etc, there was one or two meetings, as I
13		said, that Cynthia had organised. There were not a huge amount of meetings with Simmons
14		& Simmons.
15	Q.	But they did discuss those matters with you a little bit?
16	A.	Mm.
17	Q.	Now, in this email from you you begin by saying:
18		"I have received confirmation from Richard [presumably Richard Saynor] this
19		afternoon saying that Merck Generics have rejected the offer of a commercial
20		settlement for Paroxetine. They are clearly only interested in a European deal. I
21		could not negotiate away their requirement for assurances of further European deals."
22		Then you said:
23		"As they have now rejected our final offer they will now go to court."
24		What did you mean by that?
25	A.	Well, they had two opportunities in terms of discussions. One was up to October when they
26		could have they were going to launch but we got an injunction against them, and then
27		when we had the injunction against them then they would go to court in terms of the patent
28		litigation.
29	Q.	So they would take that patent litigation on to its conclusion, that is what you meant?
30	A.	Yes.
31	Q.	You then say after that:
32		"David", presumably David Redfern?
33	A.	Presumably.
34	Q.	" I will call you on Monday to discuss possible financial implications."

2 A. Of course. 3 Q. In GSK's proposals, the figures for sales and marketing costs that you were putting to them 4 in your settlement proposals were used as alternatives to giving them packs of paroxetine 5 per annum, were they not? The two were used as equivalent value items? Different ways 6 of packaging the same value offer? 7 A. It started off with settlement around volume. The marketing allowances only came in with 7 gene that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of 9 some issues around European pricing and international pricing. 10 Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of 11 packaging the value offer? A very simple question. 12 A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many 13 packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. 14 Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? 15 A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. 19 and they fully intended to, they say. 20 Q. Yes, they did. 21 A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the	1		So those financial implications include the financial implications of losing the litigation?
 in your settlement proposals were used as alternatives to giving them packs of paroxetine per annum, were they not? The two were used as equivalent value items? Different ways of packaging the same value offer? A. It started off with settlement around volume. The marketing allowances only came in with regard to after the first agreement when the 8.45 pack became a requirement because of some issues around European pricing and international pricing. Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent flightion. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? Z. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" You	2	A.	Of course.
per annum, were they not? The two were used as equivalent value items? Different ways of packaging the same value offer? A. It started off with settlement around volume. The marketing allowances only came in with regard to after the first agreement when the 8.45 pack became a requirement because of some issues around European pricing and international pricing. IV Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. At paragraph 43 of your statement (E/2/12), go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is	3	Q.	In GSK's proposals, the figures for sales and marketing costs that you were putting to them
 a of packaging the same value offer? A. It started off with settlement around volume. The marketing allowances only came in with regard to after the first agreement when the 8.45 pack became a requirement because of some issues around European pricing and international pricing. Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at (E1/12/49). Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	4		in your settlement proposals were used as alternatives to giving them packs of paroxetine
 A. It started off with settlement around volume. The marketing allowances only came in with regard to after the first agreement when the 8.45 pack became a requirement because of some issues around European pricing and international pricing. Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at (E1/12/49). Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	5		per annum, were they not? The two were used as equivalent value items? Different ways
 regard to after the first agreement when the 8.45 pack became a requirement because of some issues around European pricing and international pricing. Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	6		of packaging the same value offer?
 some issues around European pricing and international pricing. Q. But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. t paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	7	А.	It started off with settlement around volume. The marketing allowances only came in with
 Durt you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of packaging the value offer? A very simple question. A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	8		regard to after the first agreement when the 8.45 pack became a requirement because of
11 packaging the value offer? A very simple question. 12 A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. 13 packaging the value offer? A very simple question. 14 Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? 15 A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. 16 Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? 17 A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. 20 Q. Yes, they did. 21 At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? 24 A. It did, yes. 25 Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. 27 Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particula	9		some issues around European pricing and international pricing.
 A. I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. tragaraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	10	Q.	But you agree that those were different ways of giving them value, different ways of
 packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. A. targaraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	11		packaging the value offer? A very simple question.
 Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept? A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	12	А.	I would not quite characterise it that way. But it was a discussion in terms of how many
 A. Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing. Q. Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle? A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	13		packs could they have etc, what were the commercial terms for those agreements.
16Q.Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle?17A.Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say.20Q.Yes, they did.21At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that?24A.It did, yes.25Q.Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point.27Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?"30Your answer:31"Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did	14	Q.	Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept?
 A. Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	15	А.	Well, to discuss what was a reasonable settlement for the risks that we were facing.
 patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said, and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	16	Q.	Yes, to give them the minimum that they would accept to settle?
 and they fully intended to, they say. Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	17	А.	Well, it was something that had to be negotiated. It was a mutual agreement to settle the
 Q. Yes, they did. At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	18		patent litigation. If we could not reach that, they would have gone to court, as I have said,
21At paragraph 43 of your statement {E/2/12}, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the22interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in23the negotiations. Do you recall that?24A.It did, yes.25Q.Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just26look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point.27Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49:28"Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that29particular granting of the injunction?"30Your answer:31"Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it,32because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that33particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did	19		and they fully intended to, they say.
 interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	20	Q.	Yes, they did.
 the negotiations. Do you recall that? A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	21		At paragraph 43 of your statement $\{E/2/12\}$, go to that, you suggest that the granting of the
 A. It did, yes. Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	22		interim injunction against GUK, that is October 2001, caused a change in GUK's attitudes in
 Q. Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at {E1/12/49}. Just look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	23		the negotiations. Do you recall that?
 look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point. Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	24	А.	It did, yes.
 Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49: "Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	25	Q.	Now can we turn to your CMA interview, which for everyone else is at $\{E1/12/49\}$. Just
 Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that particular granting of the injunction?" Your answer: "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	26		look at the top of the page; see what you said at that stage on this point.
 29 particular granting of the injunction?" 30 Your answer: 31 "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, 32 because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that 33 particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	27		Taking it from Mr. Moore's question to you three lines from the top of page 49:
 30 Your answer: 31 "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, 32 because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that 33 particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	28		"Were GUK more aggressive, less aggressive; was there any impact arising from that
 31 "Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it, 32 because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that 33 particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	29		particular granting of the injunction?"
 because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did 	30		Your answer:
33 particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did	31		"Obviously it was a bit of a shock for them because they were not expecting it,
	32		because not many injunctions had been granted. So yes it was a, a proof that
34not hold them off for very long."	33		particularly in this environment not everything was going to go their way, but it did
	34		not hold them off for very long."

1		That is right, is it not? It did not hold them off for very long?
2	A.	Well, it was a shock to them. There had not been an interim injunction granted previously,
3		so that was something that was unexpected.
4	Q.	It was. But the last part of this, which I am focusing on, was "it did not hold them off for
5		very long", and you would agree with that as having happened, that they then continued?
6	A.	They then continued to make preparations and we were going to go through a litigation.
7	Q.	Yes. They did.
8		Now, let us turn to the terms of the agreement. For others it is at $\{L/8/1\}$, for you, Mr.
9		Reilly, it is at tab 29 of this bundle. Or is it in tab 30? It might be an error.
10	A.	30.
11	Q.	30. So this is the agreement that was signed and which entered into force on 13th March
12		2002. Again, you are the signatory.
13		Now, in the interests of time, I am going to restrict the questions about this. Start with the
14		volume restriction and look at clause 3.1, please.
15	A.	You mean the volume allowance?
16	Q.	$\{L/8/2\}.$
17	THE	PRESIDENT: You are in L?
18	MR.	TURNER: I need to go not to this, but to the GUK-IVAX agreement which contains
19	THE	PRESIDENT: GUK-IVAX agreement?
20	MR.	TURNER: Yes, because that contains the provision.
21	THE	PRESIDENT: Yes. That is a different one.
22	MR.	TURNER: That is at $\{L/10/1\}$, apologies, which is tab 32 for you, Dr. Reilly.
23		So here we have the provision that $\{L/10/4\}$:
24		"Unless GUK notifies IVAX otherwise GUK shall order and IVAX shall supply in
25		each contract year 750,000 packs."
26		So that is the level agreed as the volume in this agreement. Do you see that?
27	A.	I see that.
28	Q.	In your witness statement at paragraph 89 $\{E/2/23\}$, you said that you do not recall if we
29		go to that any direct request from GUK or Alpharma for additional volume either.
30		Is it your evidence that they at no stage had wanted more volume from your company?
31	A.	I am not aware of any request.
32	Q.	Well, let us turn to tab 33 in your bundle, which for others is $\{B1/18/1\}$. Here we have a
33		letter from Mr. Saynor of GUK to IVAX, and we see that as of January 2002, GUK was
34		informing GSK and IVAX let us read it together from the second sentence:

2 through yourselves, has been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million 3 packs per year (your latest offer amounting to 550,000 packs)." 4 Dr. Reilly, that rather suggests that your company had been unwilling to agree to a higher 5 requirement of £1 million per year, does it not? 6 A. I think I am clear in my witness statement, and what you are showing me now at tab 33 is 7 not something I have seen at any point. 8 Q. It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was 9 unwilling to meet the requirement? 10 A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. 11 Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? 12 A. That is true. 13 THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our 14 required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? 13 A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. 16 MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the 17 GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, 18 and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}.	1		"As you know, one of the principal sticking points has been that GlaxoSmithKline,
 Dr. Reilly, that rather suggests that your company had been unwilling to agree to a higher requirement of £1 million per year, does it not? A. I think I am clear in my witness statement, and what you are showing me now at tab 33 is not something I have seen at any point. Q. It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was unwilling to meet the requirement? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this? A. No. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over	2		through yourselves, has been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million
 requirement of £1 million per year, does it not? A. I think I am clear in my witness statement, and what you are showing me now at tab 33 is not something I have seen at any point. Q. It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was unwilling to meet the requirement? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	3		packs per year (your latest offer amounting to 550,000 packs)."
 A. I think I am clear in my witness statement, and what you are showing me now at tab 33 is not something I have seen at any point. Q. It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was unwilling to meet the requirement? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. No. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement op page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	4		Dr. Reilly, that rather suggests that your company had been unwilling to agree to a higher
 not something I have seen at any point. Q. It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was unwilling to meet the requirement? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at [L/10/5]. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. No. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is (L/8/2) for others, which is the agreement on page (L/8/3). Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	5		requirement of £1 million per year, does it not?
 Q. It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was unwilling to meet the requirement? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at [L/10/5]. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is (L/8/2) for others, which is the agreement on page (L/8/3). Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	6	A.	I think I am clear in my witness statement, and what you are showing me now at tab 33 is
 9 unwilling to meet the requirement? A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. 13 THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	7		not something I have seen at any point.
 A. No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark. Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this? A. No. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	8	Q.	It may not be something that you have seen; does it not suggest that your company was
 Q. But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying? A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	9		unwilling to meet the requirement?
 A. That is true. THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you? A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	10	А.	No, I see that Mr. Saynor has written to Simon Clark.
13THE PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our14required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you?15A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me.16MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the17GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover,18and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}.19This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go20in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before?21A. I have not seen this agreement.22Q. You have not seen this?23A. No.24Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below25£12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2}26for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves27that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}.28Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that:29"If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB30agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations"31If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation:32" on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX33agreement in accordance with its terms."	11	Q.	But it is not something that you can assist with, is what you are saying?
14required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you?15A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me.16MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the17GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover,18and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}.19This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go20in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before?21A. I have not seen this agreement.22Q. You have not seen this?23A. No.24Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below25£12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2}26for others, which is the agreement on page {L/8/3}.28Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that:29"If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB30agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations"31If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation:32" on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX33agreement in accordance with its terms."	12	А.	That is true.
 A. I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me. MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover, and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}. This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	13	THE	E PRESIDENT: So when he says "GlaxoSmithKline have been unwilling to meet our
16MR. TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the17GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover,18and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}.19This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go20in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before?21A.22Q.24Q.25You have not seen this?26a.27No.28L12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2}29for others, which is the agreement on page {L/8/3}.28Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that:29"If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB30agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations"31If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation:32" on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX33agreement in accordance with its terms."	14		required demand of 1 million packs", that has no recollection for you?
17GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover,18and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}.19This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go20in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before?21A.22Q.24Q.25£12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2}26for others, which is the agreement on page {L/8/3}.27that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}.28Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that:29"If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB30agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations"31If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation:32" on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX33agreement in accordance with its terms."	15	А.	I am afraid that has no recollection. It was not raised to me.
18and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at {L/10/5}.19This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go20in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before?21A.I have not seen this agreement.22Q.You have not seen this?23A.No.24Q.Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below25£12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2}26for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves27that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}.28Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that:29"If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB30agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations"31If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation:32" on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX33agreement in accordance with its terms."	16	MR.	TURNER: Let me go straight to the profit guarantee. There was a specific provision in the
 This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	17		GUK agreement, which you do not mention in your statement but which I do want to cover,
 in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before? A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	18		and for this you will need to go to tab 32; for others it is at $\{L/10/5\}$.
 A. I have not seen this agreement. Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	19		This is the supply agreement that GUK enter into with IVAX. 14th March 2002. If you go
 Q. You have not seen this? A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	20		in it to clause 4.3 on page 5, you will see have you seen this before?
 A. No. Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	21	А.	I have not seen this agreement.
 Q. Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	22	Q.	You have not seen this?
 £12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is {L/8/2} for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	23	А.	No.
 for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	24	Q.	Well, it provides for IVAX to pay GUK if the average selling price of a pack goes below
 that you signed this agreement on page {L/8/3}. Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	25		£12.25. Then, although you have not seen this, let us go back to tab 30, which is $\{L/8/2\}$
 Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that: "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	26		for others, which is the agreement between your company and GUK, and remind ourselves
 "If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX agreement in accordance with its terms." 	27		that you signed this agreement on page $\{L/8/3\}$.
 30 agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations" 31 If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: 32 " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX 33 agreement in accordance with its terms." 	28		Look at paragraph 5.1. You will see there that:
 31 If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation: 32 " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX 33 agreement in accordance with its terms." 	29		"If the exclusive distribution agreement between SB and IVAX is terminated SB
 32 " on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX 33 agreement in accordance with its terms." 	30		agrees to perform certain of IVAX's obligations"
33 agreement in accordance with its terms."	31		If you read down you will see this refers to the obligation:
	32		" on IVAX to maintain GUK's minimum level of profit over the term of the IVAX
	33		-
34 5.2:	34		5.2:

 guarantee those of IVAX's obligations under" Which were identified in 5.1. So do you recall now this agreement and linking it in that way to the profit guarantee? A. I have not seen the previous agreement, but I do Q. You recall this now? A. No, I am saying I do not recall the supply agreement that you just referenced. Why would I see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time. Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would bace competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? B. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents have been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is [L/11/1]. Do you have that? 	1	1	"If IVAX is unable to fulfil its obligations under the IVAX agreement SB agrees to
 Which were identified in 5.1. So do you recall now this agreement and linking it in that way to the profit guarantee? A. Have not seen the previous agreement, but I do Q. You recall this now? A. No, I am saying I do not recall the supply agreement that you just referenced. Why would I see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time. Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Can you explain? If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is [L/11/1]. Do you have that? 			
4So do you recall now this agreement and linking it in that way to the profit guarantee?5A.I have not seen the previous agreement, but I do6Q.You recall this now?7A.No, I am saying I do not recall the supply agreement that you just referenced. Why would I8see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time.9Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations10with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement.11Q.Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous13for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not,13to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee?14A.It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee,15agreed.16Q.So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not?18A.Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that.19Q.Why not necessarily?20A.Because it depends what happens in the marketplace.21Q.Can you explain?22A.If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position.23position?If that were not to happen?24Q.Absent that position? If that were not to happen?25<			
 A. I have not seen the previous agreement, but I do Q. You recall this now? A. No, I am saying I do not recall the supply agreement that you just referenced. Why would I see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time. Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement. I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 Q. You recall this now? A. No, I am saying I do not recall the supply agreement that you just referenced. Why would I see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time. Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the atents hand been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		Δ	
 A. No, I am saying I do not recall the supply agreement that you just referenced. Why would I see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time. Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the attract sudd be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 see that? But this, the profit guarantee, I remember being a discussion point at the time. Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is [L/11/1]. Do you have that? 			
 Now, I think also if you recall from my witness statement, I was not in the final negotiations with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Q. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? G. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		л.	
 with this particular deal, although I did sign the agreement. Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the attents have been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 Dr. Reilly, given the existence of this sort of guarantee, it would have been very dangerous for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 for your company to compete actively on price against the generic companies, would it not, to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		0	
 to take the price down, because that would trigger the profit guarantee? A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		Q.	
 A. It would trigger that was one of the issues, yes. It would trigger the profit guarantee, agreed. Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
15agreed.16Q.So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not?18A.Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that.19Q.Why not necessarily?20A.Because it depends what happens in the marketplace.21Q.Can you explain?22A.If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position.23position.24Q.Absent that position? If that were not to happen?25A.If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what?27A.Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation.29Q.And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it?31A.There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position.32Q.Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that?		٨	
 Q. So that rather suggests it was not envisaged that your company would be competing on the price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		А.	
 price against GUK, does it is not? A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		0	
 A. Not necessarily, but there would be a cost to doing that. Q. Why not necessarily? A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If the patents have been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		Q.	
 19 Q. Why not necessarily? 20 A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. 21 Q. Can you explain? 22 A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. 24 Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? 25 A. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? 27 A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. 29 Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? 31 A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. 32 Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		٨	
 A. Because it depends what happens in the marketplace. Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If that were not to happen? Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 Q. Can you explain? A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If that were not to happen? Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 A. If the patents have been invalidated or if somebody enters at risk, then that is a different position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If that were not to happen? Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 position. Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If that were not to happen? Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 Q. Absent that position? If that were not to happen? A. If that were not to happen? Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		А.	
 A. If that were not to happen? Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		0	-
 Q. If the patents had not been challenged and overturned in court, then what? A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 A. Then there would be some drop in price, but it would not be as dramatic as with regard to for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 for genericisation. Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 Q. And your company would not have been motivated or incentivised to compete on price against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		А.	
 against GUK, would it? A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
 A. There was some competition on price but not a full genericised position. Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 		Q.	
 Q. Let us turn to the Alpharma agreement, the third agreement. If you go to tab 36 of your bundle, for others it is {L/11/1}. Do you have that? 			
33 bundle, for others it is $\{L/11/1\}$. Do you have that?			
		Q.	
34 A. Yes.			
	34	A.	i es.

1	Q.	If you read clause 2, you see the provision stating that GSK shall ensure that it provides
2		IVAX with 500,000 packs of 20mg to allow IVAX to supply Alpharma.
3	A.	Agreed.
4	Q.	Now, if we go to tab 37 of this bundle, which for others is $\{B1/24/1\}$, here we have a
5		document containing Alpharma's internal emails of May 2003. Have you seen this before?
6	A.	No, I have not.
7	Q.	If you go to the third page $\{B1/24/3\}$, we have an email from a man called Russell Howard
8		of Alpharma and he is writing to his team on 20th May. You will see the top of page 3 what
9		he says:
10		"Paroxetine, we will not get any more at this stage - GSK are 'quite happy' with
11		limiting the market - but we should be getting our agreed share. This needs to be
12		continually pointed out to IVAX."
13		Dr. Reilly, your company was quite happy with giving limited volumes to the generics, was
14		it not?
15	A.	We had agreed volume allowances as per the settlement agreements. There was no request
16		for further volumes coming through. I am not aware of the people who are in the emails
17		you are referencing from Alpharma or why they would write that.
18	Q.	No, I am asking what your attitude was.
19	A.	My attitude was
20	Q.	Quite happy to limit
21	A.	supplied them with volumes up to the allowances and they could have asked for more.
22		Nobody asked for anything, that I am aware of anyway.
23	Q.	Let us turn to a different topic now. In your statement at paragraph 69 $\{E/2/18\}$ and
24		following you give your views on possible alternatives to the settlement agreements that the
25		CMA had identified.
26	A.	69?
27	Q.	Yes. From paragraph 69 forward in your statement. It is under the heading in your
28		statement "The CMA's comments on alternative courses of action". Do you see that?
29	А.	Yes.
30	Q.	Now, please can we go to tab 24 in your bundle, which is $\{B1/11/6\}$ for others. Dr. Reilly,
31		if you would go within that well, first of all let us see what the document is.
32	A.	Sorry, which tab?
	1	

1	Q.	This is tab 24. You will see this is the meeting we have looked at once before already
2		between the OFT and Glaxo on 19th December 2011, which you attended for your
3		company. Yes?
4	А.	Yes.
5	Q.	If we go to page $\{B1/11/6\}$, there was an exchange, you will see, about this matter.
6		If we go to paragraph 24:
7		"DM [Mr. Moore] asked whether payments would normally be part of supply
8		agreements. MR [that is you] said that the normal process would be for a patent to
9		expire and then for generics to come into the market. Any arrangements would be
10		sorted out then. MR said that this was the only deal of this type that he had seen - and
11		that this was due to GSK's patent position at the time which was considered strong."
12		So you said there that normally a patent expires and then the generic comes onto the market
13		and then makes a supply arrangement; is that right?
14	А.	Not necessarily. I do not think that is what I am saying. What I seem to be saying there is
15		that
16	Q.	Any arrangement
17	А.	this is an unusual situation with regard to the data exclusivity, as we discussed on Friday.
18	Q.	When you said "any arrangements would be sorted out then", were you talking about supply
19		arrangements, or not?
20	А.	They could have some supply arrangements there, I am not familiar with any deals of that
21		type, but you could have.
22	Q.	Indeed, why would generics make arrangements with you after patent expiry rather than
23		sourcing independently?
24	А.	There are a number of commercial strategies that you could use. You could do a supply
25		agreement to it is an alternative to brand equalisation deals to supply into the market. It
26		depends on your penetration in the market and it depends on the type of product.
27	Q.	So you are referring, you think, to supply arrangements which would be made out after
28		generic entry, after patent expiry?
29	А.	That is what I seem to be saying here.
30	Q.	You have said that this is the only deal of this type that you have seen and that was due to
31		GSK's patent position being strong; is that right?
32	А.	That is right.
	I	

1	Q. Ip	put it to you it is the other way round, Dr. Reilly. If GSK thought its patent position was
2	sti	rong, then it would not have made these sacrifices five years before patent expiry, would
3	it	?
4	A. Y	es, it would because there was an unusual situation, as I have mentioned many times, with
5	re	gard to the data exclusivity point. That makes a big difference.
6	So	o the patent position was considered wrong was considered strong, but there are some
7	ris	sks because generics could enter the market at risk.
8	Q. If	the patent position is considered weak, it would be more plausible that one would make
9	ar	rangements of this kind to prevent the patents being challenged in court; would that not
10	fo	llow?
11	A. Th	hat is your theory.
12	Q. W	Vould that not follow?
13	A. Th	hat is not the case here.
14	Q. Le	et us turn to the question of alternative settlement agreements. If these agreements had not
15	be	een an option for you because they raise competition problems, and the payments that you
16	m	ade to secure stability had not been allowed, you would still have had to offer different
17	te	rms to the generics if you wanted a settlement and to avoid them going to court, would
18	yc	ou not? You would have needed different terms?
19	THE PR	RESIDENT: Just to understand, are you saying if this sort of settlement was prohibited by
20	la	w, is that what you are saying?
21	MR. TU	JRNER: Yes.
22	THE PR	RESIDENT: If GSK wanted to settle it would have to make a different kind of agreement?
23	MR. TU	JRNER: Yes.
24	THE PR	RESIDENT: That is just logically obvious. If they could not do this one and they wanted
25	to	settle, they would have to do something else.
26	MR. TU	JRNER: Without a term which was prohibited.
27	THE PR	RESIDENT: Whatever was prohibited they could not do it. I do not see the point of the
28	qu	lestion.
29	MR. TU	JRNER: Dr. Reilly, your claim was that a royalty-based deal was not commercially
30	fe	asible; is that right?
31	A. Th	hat is right.
32	Q. Tł	hat is because it would have undermined the patent position, a royalty-based deal, you say,
33	be	ecause it would signal to the market that GSK had allowed an infringing product onto the
34	m	arket?
	•	

1	A.	That is always the problem. If you have a strong patent position, why would you do that?
2		That would encourage other people to enter the market.
3	Q.	I see. Is your evidence that as a general and invariable rule, royalty-based deals of that kind
4		are not made by originators?
5	A.	No.
6	Q.	Is it your evidence that GSK never entered into that sort of arrangement?
7	A.	No, I am talking about some of the problems in the marketplace, as I see it.
8	Q.	Are you aware that GSK has entered into that sort of arrangement?
9	A.	I am, actually.
10	Q.	Shall we look at one?
11	A.	You could do. Is it relevant?
12	Q.	Yes, it is, because it shows that it is commercially feasible.
13		If you go to tab 38 of your bundle
14	A.	Does it match the patent position in this particular case?
15	Q.	Dr. Reilly, in the interests of time, would you please answer the questions. If you go to tab
16		38 in the bundle.
17	MR.	MALEK: Please give the document reference?
18	MR.	TURNER: Which is {B2/61/1}. Here we have an internal GSK document from January
19		2004 entitled "Synthon STP".
20		Is this a document you have ever seen before?
21	A.	No, this is not a document I would have seen or had seen.
22	Q.	Let us look
23	A.	It is rather complicated, if you do not mind me saying.
24	THE	PRESIDENT: What is it? Dr. Reilly has not seen it. What is this document?
25	MR.	TURNER: This is an internal document of GSK. The author is over the page. But if you
26		read halfway down the first page, you see a very short extract which simply records a
27		position that I was going to put to Dr. Reilly.
28		Halfway down:
29		"GSK settled an out of court agreement with Synthon in the USA at end December.
30		As part of the settlement, two patents were said to be infringed - paroxetine
31		hemihydrate (post ingestion) and paroxetine mesylate. A settlement was reached on
32		hemihydrate of 5% royalty for life of patent to December 2006. Still waiting outcome
33		of patent interference to determine validity of mesylate patent If GSK win then

1		Synthon to pay decreasing royalties per year of 9%, 7%, 5%, to low of 3% which will
2		continue to end of US patent in 2019."
3		Dr. Reilly, we see there a settlement agreement in relation to paroxetine in which a
4		settlement is reached on a royalty basis for the life of the patent in the period that is relevant
5		to these proceedings.
6	А.	The date on this is 2004.
7	Q.	Yes.
8	А.	Yes, and? These pre-date this by quite some time.
9	Q.	Yes. Dr. Reilly, your evidence in your witness statement, which we can go back to
10	А.	I am aware you have read it out once.
11	Q.	Shall we go back to it so we can see the question I am putting to you. It is at paragraph 73
12		in your statement {E/2/19}:
13		"Royalty-based deal."
14		You make a specific observation:
15		" [this] would not have worked. It would have undermined the patent position."
16		Over the page you say $\{E/2/20\}$:
17		"If we had agreed a royalty-based deal in these settlements the way it would have
18		looked in the marketplace in my view is that we had allowed an infringing product
19		onto the market"
20		Now, the same is true in relation to this settlement, is it not?
21	А.	So I am very happy with what I say in my witness statement and I stand by that. Turning
22		now to this Synthon STP, could you explain what the patent position was with regard to
23		those products to see what are the similarities that could be applied or do not apply to this
24		particular case.
25	Q.	Dr. Reilly, I am putting to you
26	А.	This is also US market.
27	Q.	I am putting to you that for this sort of arrangement, a royalty-based deal was made that
28		does not merely therefore signal in the marketplace you have allowed in an infringing
29		product making it commercially infeasible?
30	А.	You cannot say that when you do not understand the patent position on which you are
31		facing. I am sorry. Unless you can give me details on the case it is very difficult to say.
32	THE	E PRESIDENT: Can I try and understand something. You say if we had agreed a royalty-
33		based deal in the settlement, the way it would have looked in the marketplace, in my view,
34		is that we had allowed an infringing product onto the market particularly with a small
	•	

2 Alpharma. 3 I am sure GUK and Alpharma, if they were going to pay a royalty they were going to want it to be as small as possible. 5 A. Agreed. Yes. 6 THE PRESIDENT: I can see if it is a small royalty a royalty-based deal is about licence, is it not? That is what they are talking about? 8 A. Agreed, yes. 9 THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty? 11 A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. 16 THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that 1 17 A. At risk, agreed. 18 THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? 22 A. The degree of the patent. 23 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 24 A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that re	1	royalty, which it was explained to me was contemplated internally by each GUK and
 it to be as small as possible. A. Agreed. Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I can see if it is a small royalty a royalty-based deal is about licence, is it not? That is what they are talking about? A. Agreed, yes. THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty? A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the patents? A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	2	Alpharma.
 A. Agreed. Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I can see if it is a small royalty a royalty-based deal is about licence, is it not? That is what they are talking about? A. Agreed, yes. THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty? A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. A trisk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the paties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	3	I am sure GUK and Alpharma, if they were going to pay a royalty they were going to want
 THE PRESIDENT: I can see if it is a small royalty a royalty-based deal is about licence, is it not? That is what they are talking about? A. Agreed, yes. THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty? A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the patent, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the patent? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	4	it to be as small as possible.
 not? That is what they are talking about? A. Agreed, yes. THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty? A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the patent's perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, it is. 	5	A. Agreed. Yes.
8A. Agreed, yes.9THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty?11A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market bacause there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market bacause there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market bacause there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market bacause there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market bacause there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market bacause tages.16THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. A trisk, agreed.17A. At risk, agreed.18THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask?21A. The degree of the patent.23THE PRESIDENT: Yes.24A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and	6	THE PRESIDENT: I can see if it is a small royalty a royalty-based deal is about licence, is it
 THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are able to extract a higher royalty? A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	7	not? That is what they are talking about?
10 able to extract a higher royalty? 11 A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are 12 showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we 13 discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because 14 there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market because 14 there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any 15 case. 16 THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that 17 A. At risk, agreed. 18 THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent 10 indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of 21 the patent, is what I am trying to ask? 22 A. The degree of the patent. 23 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 24 A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that 25 patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in 26 patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in 28 THE	8	A. Agreed, yes.
 A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	9	THE PRESIDENT: If it is a high royalty, why does that suggest your patent is weak if you are
12showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we13discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because14there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any15case.16THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that17A. At risk, agreed.18THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent19licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not20indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of21the patent, is what I am trying to ask?22A. The degree of the patent.23THE PRESIDENT: Yes.24A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that25patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in26the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts.28THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends29up is a reflection of the paties' perception of the patent strength.30A. I agree with that.31THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment?32MR. TURNER: Yes, it is.33THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm.	10	able to extract a higher royalty?
13discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case.14there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case.16THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that17A. At risk, agreed.18THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask?22A. The degree of the patent.23THE PRESIDENT: Yes.24A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts.28THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the paties' perception of the patent strength.30A. I agree with that.31THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment?32MR. TURNER: Yes, it is.33THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm.	11	A. Because essentially if you are putting a allowing a product onto the market you are
 there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any case. THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	12	showing some weakness. The view around the commercial team at the time when we
 15 case. 16 THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that 17 A. At risk, agreed. 18 THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent 19 licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not 20 indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of 21 the patent, is what I am trying to ask? 22 A. The degree of the patent. 23 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. 24 A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that 25 there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your 26 patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in 27 the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. 28 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends 29 up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. 30 A. I agree with that. 31 THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? 32 MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. 33 THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	13	discussed this was that actually it would encourage people to come onto the market because
 16 THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	14	there was so many people offering supply and threatening to come onto the market in any
 A. At risk, agreed. THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	15	case.
 THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	16	THE PRESIDENT: It would only encourage them to come on at risk if that
 licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	17	A. At risk, agreed.
 indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the paties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	18	THE PRESIDENT: But if you were able to extract a higher royalty payment from a patent
 the patent, is what I am trying to ask? A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the patties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	19	licence, in other words what people have to pay to get your permission to sell, does that not
 A. The degree of the patent. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	20	indicate a stronger patent? Is not the measure of the royalty an indication of the strength of
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	21	the patent, is what I am trying to ask?
 A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	22	A. The degree of the patent.
 there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	23	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
 patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	24	A. I would agree with that. But it does indicate if you allow anything onto the market that
 the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	25	there is a reason for doing that, and that reason could be linked to the strength of your
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	26	patent. Again, the discussion was we did not want to indicate there was any weakness in
 up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength. A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	27	the patent position, we actually were rather going to fight that in the courts.
 A. I agree with that. THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	28	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, I understand, but if there is a licence and a royalty, then where it ends
 31 THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment? 32 MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. 33 THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	29	up is a reflection of the parties' perception of the patent strength.
 32 MR. TURNER: Yes, it is. 33 THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm. 	30	A. I agree with that.
33 THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm.	31	THE PRESIDENT: Would that be a sensible moment?
	32	MR. TURNER: Yes, it is.
34 (1.10 pm) (The short adjournment)	33	THE PRESIDENT: 2.05 pm.
	34	(1.10 pm) (The short adjournment)

1		(2.05 pm)
2	THE	E PRESIDENT: Yes, Mr. Turner.
3	MR.	TURNER: Dr. Reilly, just a few more questions and then we are done.
4	A.	Okay.
5	Q.	You say that a royalty-based deal, as it were, sends out a signal of weakness to the
6		marketplace?
7	A.	That is my opinion.
8	Q.	The same would be true, would it not, with the supply agreements that you made in this
9		case so long before the date of patent expiry?
10	A.	No, I do not believe so because there is a fundamental difference between authorised
11		generic, which is essentially manufactured by GSK, and another product that is allowed
12		onto the market.
13	Q.	From the perspective
14	A.	Given that we have patent positions.
15	Q.	From the perspective of the marketplace, why would it not appear to be a signal of
16		weakness that you had agreed these supply arrangements so long before patent expiry?
17	A.	The patent expiry is a different position because of the nature, as I have explained many
18		times, with regard to the market authorisations and the data exclusivity. So it is a very
19		different position.
20	Q.	Just to ask my question once more, from the point of view of third parties, why would their
21		perception be any different with these agreements? What would they see that would be
22		different to distinguish these supply agreements for third parties from the royalty-based
23		deal?
24	А.	They see that one product is essentially on the market, an authorised generics, as opposed to
25		another product which is allowed onto the market. The patents remain in place.
26	Q.	As they would be with the royalty-based deal?
27	A.	No, because that is allowing them on with a royalty given the point about the magnitude
28		of the royalty, which I accept, it is a very different message that you are sending to the
29		marketplace, in my opinion.
30	Q.	Precisely what was the message to the marketplace with these supply agreements that would
31		have indicated the strength of GSK continuing after you had made them? What was it?
32	A.	It is the patent position is still in place and we will take action to uphold our patent rights.
33		Very simple.
	I	

1	Q.	Let us ask you one question or two about early independent entry, so before the date of the
2		patent expiry, allowing a challenger to come onto the market at a predetermined date.
3		Do you say again that as a general and invariable rule, an originator such as your company
4		do not enter into that sort of arrangement?
5	А.	Sorry which? Are you referring to my statement again?
6	Q.	I am asking you a general question.
7	А.	Okay, could you repeat that, please?
8	Q.	Do you say that as a general and invariable rule, originator companies such as GSK do not
9		enter such agreements providing for early entry before patent expiry?
10	А.	It depends on the circumstances.
11	Q.	Yes, all right. Thank you very much.
12	А.	Specific circumstances.
13	Q.	I am going to ask you finally some questions on a slightly different topic. We were
14		discussing on Friday the way in which competition takes place for the business of
15		pharmacies and how much of that happens at the level of discounts and rebates from the list
16		price, yes?
17	А.	Right.
18	Q.	If you had observed drug tariff prices rising during the terms of the supply agreements, let
19		us say after Alpharma had come in, but the drug tariff going up, would you have said that
20		that was a sign of competition?
21	А.	Drug tariff going up?
22	Q.	Yes.
23	А.	From?
24	Q.	From the level it was before. If you had seen that, would you say "Aha, that must be linked
25		to competition in the market"?
26	А.	I think you would have to analyse out what is the cause or the causal factor of that particular
27		movement in drug tariff.
28	Q.	But you would not say, would you, that that was going to be affected by competition?
29	A.	Well
30	Q.	You would not infer that directly, would you?
31	A.	You would not well, I do not know. The drug tariff is a very complicated calculation.
32		There is lots of different lag factors in there. So you really have to take a look at each
33		individual component.
	•	

2 drug tariff that that had been affected by competition resulting from these agreements? 3 A. No, that is not what I am saying. I am saying I would have to look at the dynamics broken down in a little bit more detail than just your finger pointing. 5 Q. Yes, and does the same apply in reverse, that if you saw a very slight decrease by a certain date, you again would not be able to infer directly that that was the result of competition, would you, by the same logic? 8 A. Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there. 10 happening there. 11 Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement 13 A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. 14 Q. Yes, thank you. 15 If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: 16 "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" 18 That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." 19 " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." </th <th>1</th> <th>Q.</th> <th>So one could not conclude from observing, let us say, a particular movement upwards in the</th>	1	Q.	So one could not conclude from observing, let us say, a particular movement upwards in the
 down in a little bit more detail than just your finger pointing. Q. Yes, and does the same apply in reverse, that if you saw a very slight decrease by a certain date, you again would not be able to infer directly that that was the result of competition, would you, by the same logic? A. Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there. Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph (E/2/25), you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a	2		drug tariff that that had been affected by competition resulting from these agreements?
 Q. Yes, and does the same apply in reverse, that if you saw a very slight decrease by a certain date, you again would not be able to infer directly that that was the result of competition, would you, by the same logic? A. Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there. Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	3	A.	No, that is not what I am saying. I am saying I would have to look at the dynamics broken
6 date, you again would not be able to infer directly that that was the result of competition, would you, by the same logic? 8 A. Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there. 11 Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement 13 A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. 14 Q. Yes, thank you. 15 If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph (E/2/25), you will see that: 16 "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" 18 That was the IVAX effect that we know about: 19 " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." 20 Therefore after Alpharma's entry. 21 There you said: 22 "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" 23 settlement agreements" 24 Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussi	4		down in a little bit more detail than just your finger pointing.
 would you, by the same logic? A. Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there. Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. Therefore after Alpharma's entry. Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	5	Q.	Yes, and does the same apply in reverse, that if you saw a very slight decrease by a certain
 A. Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there. Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	6		date, you again would not be able to infer directly that that was the result of competition,
9marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is happening there.11Q.So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement13A.You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff.14Q.Yes, thank you.15If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph (E/2/25), you will see that:16"The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002"18That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry."20Therefore after Alpharma's entry.21There you said: ""Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements"24Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it?25within it.26A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it.37MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions.39THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR.30FLYNN31MR, FLYNN: Yes, thank you.32Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow u	7		would you, by the same logic?
 happening there. Q. So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	8	А.	Obviously the drug tariff, in its components, is responsive to the average prices in the
 N. Terrer of the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	9		marketplace over a given period of time. So you would have to calculate out what is
 observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price flor from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	10		happening there.
 A. You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff. Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	11	Q.	So the answer to my question is, yes, I am right, that you cannot infer directly from
 Q. Yes, thank you. If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	12		observing a slight change that that resulted from competition in the supply agreement
 If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph {E/2/25}, you will see that: "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	13	А.	You would obviously have to understand what is happening to the drug tariff.
 "The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002" That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision	14	Q.	Yes, thank you.
17drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002"18That was the IVAX effect that we know about:19" and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry."20Therefore after Alpharma's entry.21There you said:22"Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the23settlement agreements"24Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be25attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it?26A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components27within it.28MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions.29THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR.30FLYNN31MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you.32Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a33long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision	15		If we turn to paragraph 95 of your statement, the last paragraph $\{E/2/25\}$, you will see that:
 That was the IVAX effect that we know about: " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	16		"The drug tariff price from 2001 to 2003 has been shown to me This shows that the
 " and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry." Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	17		drug tariff price fell from GSK's list price £17.76 to £15.66 in June 2002"
 Therefore after Alpharma's entry. There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	18		That was the IVAX effect that we know about:
 There you said: "Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	19		" and £15.21 by November 2003, just prior to independent generic entry."
 Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	20		Therefore after Alpharma's entry.
 settlement agreements" Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	21		There you said:
 Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	22		"Those falls clearly resulted from the introduction of generic paroxetine under the
 attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it? A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	23		settlement agreements"
 A. As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	24		Dr. Reilly, that second movement, for the reasons that we have been discussing, cannot be
 within it. MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	25		attributed without knowing a great deal more about the drug tariff to competition, can it?
 MR. TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions. THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	26	А.	As I said, you would have to analyse out what 15.66 to 15.21, what are the components
 THE PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR. FLYNN MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	27		within it.
 30 FLYNN 31 MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. 32 Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a 33 long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	28	MR.	TURNER: Sir, I have no further questions.
 MR. FLYNN: Yes, thank you. Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	29	THE	E PRESIDENT: Mr. Flynn, do you have any re-examination? Re-examination by MR.
 32 Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a 33 long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	30		FLYNN
 33 long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision 	31	MR.	FLYNN: Yes, thank you.
	32		Dr. Reilly, just a couple of points to follow up on. On Friday it must seem like quite a
34 file, which I think is $\{V/1/218\}$. I believe it would be in a tab in your file, but I am afraid I	33		long time ago you were taken to a table in the CMA's decision, which is in the decision
	34		file, which I think is $\{V/1/218\}$. I believe it would be in a tab in your file, but I am afraid I

1		do not know the tab number. Maybe someone from the CMA can help there. It is up on
2		screen.
3	THE	PRESIDENT: It is page 218 of the decision.
4	MR.	TURNER: Tab 5.
5	THE	PRESIDENT: Mr. Turner, which tab would that be?
6	MR.	TURNER: That is tab 5.
7	MR.	FLYNN: You either have it in front of you or on the screen, Dr. Reilly.
8	A.	I have both.
9	Q.	Just a couple of questions on that. You see on these two tables, 4.2 and 4.3, there is a
10		column that says "GSK profits" in each case?
11	A.	Yes.
12	Q.	You see there is a profit figure for each of five years given: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5
13	A.	Yes.
14	Q.	and a total? Would you expect the total to be the total of the figures above it?
15	A.	That is what is inferred.
16	Q.	Yes. Just eyeballing it, do you think those are the totals?
17	A.	It looks lower if you add it up.
18	Q.	Yes. Take from me that if you had a calculator in front of you, you would be able to
19		establish those totals are not in fact correct.
20	A.	Okay.
21	Q.	I can give the numbers. I see I have two different numbers here so I have not done it
22		properly myself, but the first one is either 85.2 or 82.2 and the second one is 70.
23		You will see at the bottom of those tables, Dr. Reilly, it says:
24		"Source: CMA calculations based on annex 4 of GSK second response, part two."
25	A.	Yes.
26	Q.	You commented in relation to the second table, which is Seroxat 30mg profits, that the
27		figures did not seem right to you. Is that right?
28	A.	Yes.
29	Q.	Do you recall that?
30	A.	The profits do not seem right to me, they seem very high, particularly on the 30mg.
31	Q.	The figure for sales also, did those seem right to you? I am looking at the 30mg table.
32	A.	Yes, the 30mg table seems to be very overstated in my recollection. Obviously it is going
33		back a long time.

1	Q.	This is not a document that you have in front of you, but it will come up on the screen, the
2		GSK response which is cited there. For the Tribunal's note it is probably in various places
3		in the bundle, but one is at $\{G1/14D/6\}$.
4		I am sorry, it is G1/14C/
5	THE	PRESIDENT: 14D looked right, Mr. Flynn.
6	MR.	FLYNN: Sorry, it probably was then.
7		I do beg your pardon, the tabs have perhaps got mixed up in my file. Seroxat UK data, and
8		if you look down on the first table there, the Seroxat tablets 30mg line, you see the figures
9		given there for 2001 and 2002?
10	A.	Yes.
11	Q.	On that basis, can you explain the figures given back in the decision at table 4.3 that we
12		were looking at earlier? Perhaps I should ask you this: do those figures look reasonable?
13		Do those figures look right to you?
14	A.	That is much more my understanding of the situation. So they are significantly lower.
15	Q.	I think that is fine.
16	THE	E PRESIDENT: Just one second. (Pause)
17		So 2003, 2004, 2005 are the same as in the table, but for 30mg, Dr. Reilly. In other words,
18		in 2003 there were 25.9 of the 20mg and 22.6 of the 30mg. In 2004, there were 7.7 of the
19		20mg and 10.1 of the 30mg. Does that seem right to you?
20	A.	So bear in mind
21	THE	E PRESIDENT: It is a long time ago
22	A.	But the 2000/2001 numbers, the proportions seem right to me. That was more than I would
23		have had in my mind.
24	THE	E PRESIDENT: As opposed to the later years?
25	A.	To the later years, yes.
26	MR.	FLYNN: Would you have been involved in the business in the later years?
27	A.	No.
28	Q.	So for the years that you can recall, the figures in this table on the screen
29	А.	Seem right to me.
30	Q.	are more in line?
31	А.	Are more in line with my memory.
32	Q.	Thank you.
33	THE	E PRESIDENT: When did you cease being involved?
34	A.	2003, early.

1	MR.	FLYNN: Unless the Tribunal has further questions on that point?
2		Then, Dr. Reilly, I think we are now into today, so possibly more recent memory. It was
3		put to you that IVAX, as the head distributor, did not have a free hand in who it took as
4		subdistributors. Do you recall being asked that question by Mr. Turner?
5	A.	Yes, I do.
6	Q.	Could we have a look, please, at bundle $\{E2/28/1\}$.
7	MR.	TURNER: Tab 9.
8	A.	Thank you.
9	MR.	FLYNN: I am grateful to my friend.
10		This is your witness statement in the Apotex proceedings. If you look through that to
11		paragraph 6.9 {E2/28/6}, Dr. Reilly.
12	A.	6.9, right.
13	Q.	You see there:
14		"GSK understands that IVAX has appointed two subdistributors. The first, Hexal AG,
15		agreed, through its UK associated company, Tillomed Limited, to become a
16		subdistributor of IVAX in October 2001."
17		Did IVAX have a free hand over appointing Tillomed?
18	A.	There was no discussions with GSK.
19	Q.	Then, more recently, I think probably just before lunch, you were asked about the volume
20		allowances.
21	A.	Yes.
22	Q.	Given to the generic companies under the agreements. You were asked whether you
23		recalled any requests coming from them for additional volumes.
24	A.	Agreed.
25	Q.	If I have your evidence correctly, you said you did not recall any such?
26	A.	Right.
27	Q.	Then a letter was put to you at {B1/18/1}. Again, I do not know which tab that is in your
28		file. Perhaps my learned friend Mr. Turner can tell you that.
29	MR.	TURNER: Tab 33.
30	MR.	FLYNN: You see that. You recall being shown that letter?
31	A.	Yes, I was shown that letter this morning.
32	Q.	Could you just note the date of the letter, Dr. Reilly?
33	A.	24th January 2002.

1	Q.	Do you recall offhand the date of the agreement made with GUK or the GUK-IVAX
2		agreement?
3	A.	Not offhand. I am very tired.
4	Q.	I can well understand. It is in bundle $\{L/10/1\}$. I do not know if that was made available to
5		you. That will come up on the screen.
6	MR.	TURNER: Tab 30.
7	MR.	FLYNN: Are you there, Dr. Reilly? If you just look at the front page.
8	A.	So March 2002.
9	Q.	Yes.
10	A.	So it was actually before that.
11	Q.	So what is your evidence about requests for additional allowances under the agreements?
12	A.	My evidence is the same: nothing ever came to me.
13	MR.	FLYNN: Sir, I have no further questions for Dr. Reilly. Questions by THE TRIBUNAL
14	THE	PRESIDENT: I will not keep you long because, as you say, you are tired, you have been
15		giving evidence for a long time, but just a couple of things.
16		You talk in your witness statement we can turn it up if you want to, but I do not think we
17		particularly need to about parallel imports.
18	A.	Yes.
19	THE	PRESIDENT: You say one of the benefits of the agreement, the settlements was around
20		parallel imports you and explain why parallel imports are a headache, and so on.
21		The discussion there, and I think maybe also in some answers you gave, was that the supply
22		agreements that you made to these Generics would displace the parallel imports.
23	A.	Agreed.
24	THE	E PRESIDENT: Can you just explain, I did not quite understand, why would they displace the
25		parallel imports. Why do they not come on, as it were, on top of the parallel imports and
26		you have both?
27	A.	Obviously there is competition in the marketplace and the pharmacist has to decide which
28		it is going to dispense, and the problem with the parallel import pack is that sometimes it is
29		over stickered; it has Greek or French or Spanish writing on it.
30		It does not look as good, and particularly for these types of patients with depression and
31		particularly depression with anxiety, they need they like to see the same pack. They like
32		to know that the tablet format is the same because it is something that they actually rely on.
33		If you suddenly get put a parallel imported pack that has "Deroxat" on it, for example, then
34		it can be quite upsetting for those patients. So they do not like the product and they will not
	1	

1	accord it because they want the same near they had last month, and that is why it sives the
1	accept it because they want the same pack they had last month, and that is why it gives the
2	pharmacist a bit of a headache, so if they can get supply that they can trade on and it is UK
3	pack, then they are very happy with that.
4	THE PRESIDENT: I can see why they would prefer the generic supply under these agreements
5	to the parallel import, but would not the parallel import still come on top of that? After all
6	the parallel import is worth sending to pharmacies because they are cheaper, presumably,
7	than Seroxat?
8	A. Yes.
9	THE PRESIDENT: Is there not additional volume, parallel imports?
10	A. Yes
11	THE PRESIDENT: Which you were anticipating
12	A. We were anticipating there would be some additional volume and also some displacement.
13	So we thought it would be a mix. We did not know what the response of the parallel traders
14	would be because there is different prices across Europe, and if they could secure a source
15	of supply, and you cannot stop supplying, it does not matter who it is, so they would supply,
16	if they could get a cheaper price in, let us say, Spain or Greece, then the overall price would
17	come in would be lower, and there was possibilities of price cuts across Europe at that time.
18	So the overall price of parallel imports could keep coming down, and that was something,
19	again, we discussed.
20	MR. GLYNN: Would it be fair to say, following on from that, that the parallel traders were
21	competing between themselves and the first parallel traded product would be roughly the
22	same price that they would achieve from the pharmacies?
23	A. It depends on their source of supply. So if they were predominantly Spanish traders,
24	obviously that would come from Spain, Greek traders. Some bigger companies were
25	getting multiple sources and then were seeking the best source that they could get at any
26	particular month.
27	MR. GLYNN: The amounts that they could get from these other sources would be in some sense
28	limited?
29	A. Not really.
30	MR. GLYNN: Not really, no.
31	A. No. You cannot constrain that supply so it was made available to them.
32	MR. GLYNN: So when you had these generic additional supplies becoming available, did that
33	amount to a material increase in the potential supply to the market?
	1

1	A. Yes. That was incremental. Again, we had thought there would be some parallel traded
2	impact that would act as a disincentive, but we did not know how much at the time we
3	signed the deal.
4	MR. GLYNN: Thank you.
5	I am sorry, one final question. There is no suggestion that there was any business
6	relationship between any of the generic companies and parallel traders; none of them were
7	involved in parallel trading, none of them had business associations, as far as you know?
8	A. Not at this time. Later on some of these traders did get into parallel trading and they started
9	to offer, side by side, generic plus parallel traded pack.
10	THE PRESIDENT: The other thing I wanted to ask was something completely different.
11	You talked about GSK's confidence in its patents and you made the point that it was not just
12	the anhydrate patent, it was also the hemihydrate patent in particular which you regarded as
13	a strong patent.
14	A. Yes, from the information that was given to me, bearing in mind I am not an expert.
15	THE PRESIDENT: Obviously you get the advice and that is what you were told, and then you
16	adjust your commercial strategy according to the advice?
17	A. Agreed.
18	THE PRESIDENT: You do the settlement with GUK, you later agree a settlement with
19	Alpharma. Alpharma, under the terms, are entitled to give a month's notice if there is a
20	generic entry. Then Apotex, it goes to court, fought out and the judgment comes I think in
21	December 2003 that Apotex succeeds. It then enters the market or Neolab, related to
22	Apotex, enters the market. But that case, that judgment against Apotex, that is only on the
23	anhydrate patent. Then Alpharma says, notice it terminates the agreement and Alpharma
24	enters the market. But you still have your hemihydrate patent. You do not seek to enforce
25	that against Apotex. You do not seek to enforce it against Alpharma. Why not?
26	A. I think there were ongoing proceedings that subsequently happened, and I think, again, this
27	would be a question for others within GSK, and bearing in mind I had actually left at that
28	point so I do not get to see the final issues as they were resolved, unfortunately.
29	THE PRESIDENT: We know Alpharma came in, I think. Are you aware of any judgment
30	against Apotex on the hemihydrate?
31	A. I do not know. I would have to ask, I am afraid.
32	THE PRESIDENT: I have seen nothing to suggest any steps taken to enforce the hemihydrate
33	patent, but you cannot help on that?
34	A. Because I was not in the business at that point, sorry.

1	THE PRESIDENT: Would it be fair I appreciate you had gone, but knowing how the business
2	is run, that if it was felt it was a good weapon to stop generics, it would have been used?
3	A. Yes.
4	THE PRESIDENT: Is that a fair inference?
5	A. My understanding was there was still some discussions going on and there was some patent
6	litigation around the hemihydrate later on, was my understanding.
7	THE PRESIDENT: Would it be a fair inference, if it is a good weapon it will be used?
8	A. Yes, agreed.
9	THE PRESIDENT: Mr Malek may have some questions.
10	MR. MALEK: Can we have up on the screen the document that had £14 million in?
11	MR. TURNER: Tab 16, Dr. Reilly. For everybody else {B8/269/2}, second page.
12	MR. MALEK: We looked at this document earlier. Could we look on the second page of this
13	document at {B8/269/2}. It has a heading:
14	"Key Sensitivities."
15	A. Yes.
16	MR. MALEK: Then there is one passage:
17	"Genericisation of paroxetine. Assumptions of supply agreement holding are high
18	risk. Significant further margin erosion ($\pounds 10$ million) is possible as further potential
19	suppliers approach the UK market."
20	Can you just explain that to me?
21	A. Again, that would be based on some degree, it is not specific around the degree, but some
22	degree of further genericisation, somebody entering the market at some point in the future.
23	MR. MALEK: Then if we go to the top of the final page of that, which is page {B8/269/3}, it is
24	headed "Primary Care".
25	Then it says:
26	"Seroxat: supply agreement not successful."
27	Then he has 10 million. Is that the same
28	A. That is the same.
29	MR. MALEK: Then someone has assessed that at 45% probability.
30	A. That is a tabulation of that particular comment, and the probability is quite high because of
31	the inherent uncertainty around that situation.
32	MR. MALEK: You, or someone, thought that the risk was sufficiently high to give it a 45%
33	marking.
34	A. Yes.

1	MR. MALEK: The other point I want to note, you were shown various documents. You said that
2	document had been shown to you recently in a bundle. Can you explain what that process
3	was? Were you just given bundles of documents and told just look after yourself and
4	prepare for the hearing, or what?
5	A. Essentially, I was given a bundle of documents that go through all of my witness statements
6	in the past etc and some associated documents that were referred to, and yes, I have just
7	been told to have a look at these and spend some time making sure I am more up to speed
8	than I would be.
9	MR. MALEK: That is fair enough. I just wanted to know what the process was.
10	THE PRESIDENT: Anything arising out of that?
11	MR. FLYNN: No, sir.
12	MR. TURNER: No.
13	THE PRESIDENT: Thank you very much, Dr. Reilly. You have been giving evidence for a long
14	time. You are now released. You can leave if you wish.
15	A. Thank you. (The witness withdrew)
16	MR. TURNER: Sir, the next witness will be Vivien West, as we were discussing last week, and
17	Ms. Demetriou will take this witness in cross-examination.
18	MR. SCANNELL: May it please the Tribunal, it will probably be appropriate for me to call our
19	witness.
20	THE PRESIDENT: I do not think it was being suggested that Ms. Demetriou was going to call
21	her, but was just that Mr. Turner will not be dealing with her evidence. MS. VIVIEN
22	WEST (affirmed)
23	Examination-in-chief by MR. SCANNELL
24	THE PRESIDENT: Thank you. Do sit down, Ms. West.
25	MR. SCANNELL: Good afternoon, Ms. West. I hope that you have been handed a bundle of
26	documents. It may be blank on the outside or it may have the letter E on it. In any event,
27	could you open the bundle, and the first document in it is dated, I hope, 4th April 2016. Do
28	you recognise that document?
29	A. Yes.
30	Q. Is that your first witness statement in these proceedings?
31	A. Yes, it is.
32	Q. Could I ask you then to turn to page 29 in the bottom right-hand corner of the same
33	document. Is that your signature below the statement of truth?
34	A. Yes.

 A. Yes, it does. MR.SCANNELL: thank you. Cross-examination by MS. DEMETRIOU THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Ms. Demetriou. MS. DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, good aftemoon. You should have in front of you a bundle of documents which are the documents that I am going to be taking you to when I ask you some questions about your statement. We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed) Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context first by reference to your role. If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement, we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent atorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible for	1	Q.	Ms. West, does that remain your evidence in these proceedings?
3MR. SCANNELL: Thank you.4Cross-examination by MS. DEMETRIOU5THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Ms. Demetriou.6MS. DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, good afternoon. You should have in front of you a bundle of7documents which are the documents that I am going to be taking you to when I ask you8some questions about your statement.9We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional10documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed)11Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do12not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context13first by reference to your role.14If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to15page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?16A. Yes.17MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}.18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent19agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are20looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at21the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK's varies represented atternet.22You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?23A. No, I am a patent attorney.24A. N			
4Cross-examination by MS. DEMETRIOU5THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Ms. Demetriou.6MS. DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, good afternoon. You should have in front of you a bundle of7documents which are the documents that I am going to be taking you to when I ask you8some questions about your statement.9We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional10documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed)11Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do12not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context13first by reference to your role.14If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to15page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?16A. Yes.17MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/l/1}.18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent19agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/l/2}, so we are20looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement.21You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?22A. No, I am a patent attorney.23Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so24A. No, I am a patent attorney.25Q. You have been employed now by GSK or its predecessor companie			
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, Ms. Demetriou. MS. DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, good afternoon. You should have in front of you a bundle of documents which are the documents that I am going to be taking you to when I ask you some questions about your statement. We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed) Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context first by reference to your role. If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at [E/1/1]. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page [E/1/2], so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 			-
6MS. DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, good afternoon. You should have in front of you a bundle of documents which are the documents that I am going to be taking you to when I ask you some questions about your statement.9We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed)10Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context first by reference to your role.11If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?16A. Yes.17MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}.18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement.20You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?21A. No, I am a patent attorney.22You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years?23A. the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired.23Q. I see, thank you.34During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents?35Q. I see, thank you.36 <td></td> <td>THE</td> <td>-</td>		THE	-
 some questions about your statement. We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed) Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context first by reference to your role. If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	6		
8some questions about your statement.9We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed)11Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context first by reference to your role.13If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?16A.Yes.17MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}.18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement.20You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?23You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?24A.At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired.29Q.I see, thank you.20During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents?33Q.I see, thank you.34During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents?35Q.I see that you were employed by GSK o	7		documents which are the documents that I am going to be taking you to when I ask you
10documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed)11Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do12not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context13first by reference to your role.14If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to15page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?16A. Yes.17MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}.18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent19agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are20looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at21the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK22was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department.23You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?24A. No, I am a patent attorney.25Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years?24A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired.29Q. I see, thank you.30During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents?31Q. If we look at par	8		
11Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do12not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context13first by reference to your role.14If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to15page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?16A. Yes.17MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at (E/1/1).18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent19agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are20looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at21the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK22was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department.23You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?24A. No, I am a patent attorney.25Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so26something over 30 years?27A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I28have retired.29Q. I see, thank you.30During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role31would have included responsibility for many different patents?32A. That is correct.33Q. If we look	9		We are about to hand up to the Tribunal and to the other parties in the case some additional
 not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context first by reference to your role. If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	10		documents which are in that bundle, but which are not on the Magnum system. (Handed)
 first by reference to your role. If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	11		Ms. West, I want to start with some questions about your role generally at GSK, and I do
 If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	12		not think anything is going to be controversial but I want to put your evidence in context
 page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that? A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	13		first by reference to your role.
 A. Yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	14		If you could go to the witness statement that you drafted for these proceedings and go to
 MS. DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at {E/1/1}. If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	15		page 1 of that witness statement. That is in tab 1 of your bundle. Do you have that?
18If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent19agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are20looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at21the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK22was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department.23You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?24A.A.No, I am a patent attorney.25Q.Q.You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so26something over 30 years?27A.A.At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I28have retired.29Q.I see, thank you.30During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role31would have included responsibility for many different patents?32A.That is correct.33Q.If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible	16	А.	Yes.
 agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page {E/1/2}, so we are looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	17	MS.	DEMETRIOU: For the Tribunal's reference, it is at $\{E/1/1\}$.
 looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	18		If we look at paragraph 1 of your witness statement we see that you are a chartered patent
 the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	19		agent and European patent attorney. Then if we go over the page $\{E/1/2\}$, so we are
 was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department. You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	20		looking at page 2 and paragraph 5 of your witness statement, we see that from there that at
 You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West? A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	21		the time of GSK's settlement agreements with the generic companies, your position at GSK
 A. No, I am a patent attorney. Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	22		was senior patent counsel in GSK's corporate IP department.
 Q. You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so something over 30 years? A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	23		You are not, just to be clear, a solicitor or a barrister, are you, Ms. West?
 26 something over 30 years? 27 A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. 29 Q. I see, thank you. 30 During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? 32 A. That is correct. 33 Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	24	A.	No, I am a patent attorney.
 A. At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	25	Q.	You have been employed now by GSK or by its predecessor companies since 1986, so
 have retired. Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	26		something over 30 years?
 Q. I see, thank you. During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role would have included responsibility for many different patents? A. That is correct. Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	27	А.	At the time I signed the witness statement I had been employed for that long. Since then I
 30 During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role 31 would have included responsibility for many different patents? 32 A. That is correct. 33 Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	28		have retired.
 31 would have included responsibility for many different patents? 32 A. That is correct. 33 Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	29	Q.	I see, thank you.
 32 A. That is correct. 33 Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible 	30		During the time that you were employed by GSK or its predecessor companies, your role
33 Q. If we look at paragraph 5 of your statement, what we see there is that you were responsible	31		would have included responsibility for many different patents?
		А.	
34 for what you call the paroxetine hydrochloride patent prosecution, and then you go on to		Q.	
	34		for what you call the paroxetine hydrochloride patent prosecution, and then you go on to

2 patents, including dealing with opposition to those applications. 3 Then we also see that you were the first point of contact for the external lawyers instructed 4 by GSK in a number of countries, including the UK. 5 We see that you ave factual witness evidence in the GUK and Alpharma patent litigation 6 proceedings. In fact, you drafted the application that became the European hemihydrate 7 patent, did you not? 8 A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent 9 applications which were not drafted by me. 10 Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? 11 A. That is correct. 12 Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you 13 gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong 14 bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other 15 one, the black bundle. 16 It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness 17 statement atab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see 18 your statement dated 27th March 2003? For	1	explain what that is. So you say that this includes drafting and pursuing applications for	
 by GSK in a number of countries, including the UK. We see that you gave factual witness evidence in the GUK and Alpharma patent litigation proceedings. In fact, you drafted the application that became the European hemihydrate patent, did you not? A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent applications which were not drafted by me. Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	2	patents, including dealing with opposition to those applications.	
 Ve see that you gave factual witness evidence in the GUK and Alpharma patent litigation proceedings. In fact, you drafted the application that became the European hemihydrate patent, did you not? A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent applications which were not drafted by me. Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	3	Then we also see that you were the first point of contact for the external lawyers instructed	
 proceedings. In fact, you drafted the application that became the European hemilydrate patent, did you not? A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent applications which were not drafted by me. Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at [Z/98/1]. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page [Z/98/3], we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	4	by GSK in a number of countries, including the UK.	
 A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent applications which were not drafted by me. Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at [Z/98/1]. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page [Z/98/3], we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	5	We see that you gave factual witness evidence in the GUK and Alpharma patent litigation	
 A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent applications which were not drafted by me. Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	6	proceedings. In fact, you drafted the application that became the European hemihydrate	
 applications which were not drafted by me. Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	7	patent, did you not?	
 Q. Thank you. That was in 1986? A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	8	A. I drafted the European patent application, although it was based on two earlier UK patent	
 A. That is correct. Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	9	applications which were not drafted by me.	
12Q.If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle.14It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}.19A.Yes.20Q.This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say24THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003.25MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes.26THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation.29MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number.29THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002.31MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003.	10	Q. Thank you. That was in 1986?	
13gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong14bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other15one, the black bundle.16It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness17statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see18your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}.19A. Yes.20Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we21see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which22became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal.23Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say24THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003.25MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes.26THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be29in the Apotex litigation.80S. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number.29THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation,30the judgment was in July 2002.31MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which32finished in June 2003.	11	A. That is correct.	
 bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	12	Q. If we go to the second tab in this bundle that I handed up, which is a witness statement you	
 one, the black bundle. It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	13	gave in the BASF litigation do you remember that? You may be looking at the wrong	
16It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}.19A. Yes.20Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say24THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003.25MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes.26THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation.28MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number.29THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002.31MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003.	14	bundle, Ms. West. Is that the bundle your solicitors gave you? I think you need the other	
 statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	15	one, the black bundle.	
 your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at {Z/98/1}. A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	16	It is tab 2 of that bundle. That bundle also, just for future reference, contains your witness	
 A. Yes. Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	17	statement at tab 1, so you do not need to switch between two of them. At tab 2 do you see	
 Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page {Z/98/3}, we see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	18	your statement dated 27th March 2003? For everyone else this is at $\{Z/98/1\}$.	
 see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	19	A. Yes.	
 became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal. Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	20	Q. This is a statement you made in the BASF litigation. If you could turn to page $\{Z/98/3\}$, we	
 Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	21	see there at paragraph 7 the reference to you being asked to draft the application which	
 THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003. MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	22	became the European patent. That is the point that you were just explaining to the Tribunal.	
 MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	23	Then at paragraph 8, just below that you say	
 THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	24	THE PRESIDENT: Just one moment. This is dated March 2003.	
 in the Apotex litigation. MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	25	MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes.	
 MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number. THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	26	THE PRESIDENT: I am just trying to understand this. This is in which litigation? This must be	
 THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation, the judgment was in July 2002. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which finished in June 2003. 	27	in the Apotex litigation.	
 30 the judgment was in July 2002. 31 MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which 32 finished in June 2003. 	28	MS. DEMETRIOU: It is in the BASF litigation. So we see that from the High Court number.	
 31 MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which 32 finished in June 2003. 	29	THE PRESIDENT: But I am just trying to maybe Ms. West can help us. The BASF litigation,	
32 finished in June 2003.	30	the judgment was in July 2002.	
	31	MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right. Then there was a Court of Appeal procedure, of course, which	
33 THE PRESIDENT: But this is not the Court of Appeal, or is it?			
	33	THE PRESIDENT: But this is not the Court of Appeal, or is it?	

1	MS.	DEMETRIOU: This is an application. If we go to the end of the statement $\{Z/98/7\}$, it is an
2		application to amend the patent.
3	THE	PRESIDENT: I see.
4	MS.	DEMETRIOU: It is in the context of the BASF litigation, and you are quite right that it is
5		after the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey.
6	THE	PRESIDENT: Yes, there was an application to amend the patent following his judgments.
7	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Yes.
8	A.	That is correct.
9	THE	PRESIDENT: Sorry, I understand. I was a bit confused.
10	MS.	DEMETRIOU: I was looking at paragraph 8, and you explain there that in January 1987 you
11		handed over the file to Brian Russell, who had taken over John Blake's position and you had
12		no further involvement with the prosecution of that patent.
13		Then you say:
14		"The granted patent came back within my area of responsibility when I took over
15		responsibility for the paroxetine patent portfolio in July 1997."
16	А.	That is correct.
17	Q.	You were responsible for the amendments to the anhydrate patent, which were
18		contemplated by Mr Justice Pumfrey in his judgment. That is right, is it not?
19	A.	That is correct.
20	Q.	Going back, if you will, please, to your statement, which is at tab 1 of this bundle, and to
21		paragraph 5, so we are looking at $\{E/1/2\}$ on the Magnum system, going back to that, we
22		see there that your role involved taking part in patent litigation. We see that about a third of
23		the way down.
24		So:
25		" responsibility for paroxetine patent prosecution (ie drafting and filing patents and
26		handling oppositions and patent litigation)"
27		That is right, is it not?
28	А.	Yes.
29	Q.	You also say, as I have indicated before, that your role included acting as the first point of
30		contact for the external lawyers instructed by GSK.
31		What I want to do now is ask you a few questions about how, in your time at GSK, GSK
32		generally handled patent litigation. I am not for a moment asking you about the patent
33		litigation issue in these proceedings, I just want to establish the general position first and I
34		want to establish the general position when it came to handling patent litigation concerning

2 significance to GSK, what would generally happen in those cases. 3 So where GSK was contemplating patent litigation of that sort, then you presumably used to instruct external lawyers? 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. That would be solicitors in the first instance, would it? 7 A. In the UK, yes. 8 Q. So I am looking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will make it simpler. 10 Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? 11 A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. 12 Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? 13 A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. 15 Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel? for important cases? 17 A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. 19 Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? 21 A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knoty	1		significant products where the outcome of proceedings was potentially of commercial
 instruct external lawyers? A. Yes. Q. That would be solicitors in the first instance, would it? A. In the UK, yes. Q. So I am looking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will make it simpler. Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. T think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. T probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed, and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	2		significance to GSK, what would generally happen in those cases.
 A. Yes. Q. That would be solicitors in the first instance, would it? A. In the UK, yes. Q. So I am looking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will make it simpler. Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed, and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	3		So where GSK was contemplating patent litigation of that sort, then you presumably used to
6 Q. That would be solicitors in the first instance, would it? 7 A. In the UK, yes. 8 Q. So I am looking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will make it simpler. 10 Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? 11 A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. 12 Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? 13 A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. 15 Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? 16 I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. 19 Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? 21 A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. 23 THE PRESIDENT: For advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. 24 THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important paten	4		instruct external lawyers?
 A. In the UK, yes. Q. So I am looking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will make it simpler. Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	5	А.	Yes.
8 Q. So I am boking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will make it simpler. 10 Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? 11 A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. 12 Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? 13 A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. 15 Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? 17 A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. 19 Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? 21 A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. 23 THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? 34 That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. 23 THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the gen	6	Q.	That would be solicitors in the first instance, would it?
 make it simpler. Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time? A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	7	A.	In the UK, yes.
10Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time?11A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances.12Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases?13A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a14matter for more senior members of the patent department.15Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent16litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases?17A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning18patents that covered marketed products.19Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important20cases?21A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples,22but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a23particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior24counsel.25THE PRESIDENT: For advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent29application.28THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may29not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC?30A. In my experience, yes.31MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim32injunc	8	Q.	So I am looking at the UK at the moment. So just confine your answers to the UK, it will
 A. Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances. Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	9		make it simpler.
 Q. Generally leading counsel for important cases? A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	10		Then after that you would instruct counsel, or perhaps at the same time?
 A. It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	11	A.	Or perhaps at the same time, yes, depending on the circumstances.
 matter for more senior members of the patent department. Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	12	Q.	Generally leading counsel for important cases?
 Q. But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage the key question 	13	A.	It would not normally be up to the primary attorney to choose counsel. That would be a
 litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases? A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	14		matter for more senior members of the patent department.
 A. I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	15	Q.	But what was the general position while you were there and involved handling this patent
 patents that covered marketed products. Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	16		litigation? Would you generally instruct leading counsel for important cases?
 Q. So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	17	A.	I think it was felt desirable that we should have best representation for litigation concerning
 cases? A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	18		patents that covered marketed products.
 A. I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples, but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	19	Q.	So what sort of cases would you just instruct junior counsel? Would those be less important
 but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	20		cases?
 particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	21	А.	I probably do not have sufficient broad litigation experience to give you many examples,
 counsel. THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	22		but I can think of at least one instance where we had a hypothetical question about a
 THE PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation? A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	23		particularly knotty question of naming of inventors and in that situation we instructed junior
 A. That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	24		counsel.
 application. THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	25	THE	PRESIDENT: For advice or for litigation?
 THE PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	26	А.	That was just for advice, because in that case it related to whom we should name on a patent
 not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC? A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	27		application.
 A. In my experience, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	28	THE	PRESIDENT: When cases involving important patents came to court I appreciate it may
 MS. DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	29		not have been your decision, but was the general pattern that GSK would use a QC?
 injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question 	30	A.	In my experience, yes.
33 instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question	31	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Now let us take a case where GSK is considering applying for an interim
	32		injunction. Presumably at that stage when you are taking advice from the counsel you have
34 then is do you have an arguable case of infringement and what is the sort of damage that	33		instructed and the solicitors you have instructed, presumably at that stage the key question
	34		then is do you have an arguable case of infringement and what is the sort of damage that

1		would result? What is the balance of convenience? Those would have been the two
2		questions that you were primarily concerned with at the injunction stage; is that right?
3	A.	Yes, that is correct. The two questions that are classically posed are: is there a colourable
4		case of infringement and validity of the patent, and if the injunction is not granted, will the
5		damage to the plaintiff be of such a nature that it cannot be reversed by the usual remedies
6		available?
7	Q.	That is right. So on that question, once you had instructed your leading counsel, you would
8		take leading counsel's advice on those questions, presumably?
9	A.	Yes, that is correct.
10	Q.	Once you have got the interim injunction, assuming you get it and you are heading towards
11		trial, it is right, is it not, that there is the usual process of obtaining disclosure and then
12		expert evidence?
13	A.	That is correct.
14	Q.	And your barristers, your leading counsel and your solicitors would want to see that factual
15		and expert evidence before forming a view on the merits of the case, would they not?
16	A.	Yes, every member of the team, including the patent attorney and outside counsel would
17		want to look at the evidence on a continuing basis.
18	Q.	On a continual basis, to assess it continuously through the process because it changes over
19		time, does it not, things come in from the other side and you want to continually assess how
20		that places your position in the litigation?
21	A.	That is correct. It is an evolving situation.
22	Q.	It is your job then, as the point of contact with the external lawyers. So it would have been
23		your job to ask them for their advice on the merits taking into account the evolving situation
24		and the evidence which you had got?
25	A.	Yes.
26	Q.	Ultimately it is right, is it not, that the most important question for the company to know is
27		how is the court likely to answer the question of validity and infringement when it comes to
28		litigation? That is what the company wants to know?
29	A.	Yes.
30	Q.	That is the advice that you are asking leading counsel to give you? That is part of the
31		advice at least. An important question for leading counsel when you instruct them is: what
32		is the court likely to say on validity and infringement?
33	А.	Yes, that is what the litigants would like to know as soon as possible.
34	Q.	Would you generally speaking get that advice in writing from leading counsel?

1 A. I think that this varies. If there is a very specific question like the one I referred to earlier 2 about the naming of inventors, then advice in writing is useful. But in a real world litigation 3 scenario, where you are working with a large team of outside counsel, in-house patent 4 attorneys -- I was not working alone -- and also scientists, then it is more usual in my 5 experience for there to be a continuing conversation which took place through a series of 6 meetings with the lawyers and with the scientists. 7 Thank you. In relation to that continuing process -- at the moment I am focusing on the О. 8 question of external counsel's view of the merits -- how would you convey that advice back 9 to the company? Presumably you would need something in writing, would you not, to show 10 other people in the company what leading counsel thought? 11 No, in my experience I would not normally need that because other senior members of the A. 12 patent department would be involved in these discussions, at least part of the time, and they 13 would also trust me to inform them as to how the litigation was proceeding and what we 14 considered our chances to be. 15 **Q**. Now, presumably, when it comes to important pieces of litigation, presumably in some 16 cases the litigation is so important that the board would need to approve a decision to 17 continue, to go to trial and continue with the litigation? 18 A. I have to confess that I do not recall what the exact rules were. Earlier on Mark Reilly 19 referred to a value threshold. From my perspective, I did not have the authority to start 20 litigation and therefore if I wanted to do that then I would speak to my manager, and if he 21 did not have the authority, he would speak to his, and at that time his manager was the head 22 of the patent department. So he would have had quite significant decision-making 23 authority. 24 Q. That is very helpful, Ms. West. So when the decision is being elevated up depending on the 25 importance of the case, how did you convey leading counsel's advice to the ultimate 26 decision-maker? There would presumably have been some kind of written document, either 27 summarising that advice or encapsulating it in some other way? 28 Are you now asking me about the paroxetine --A. 29 Q. No, I am not. We will come to paroxetine, but I am asking you about important litigation 30 generally. So you have just given an example, you have just said that there may have been 31 decisions that had to be taken at quite a high level because of the importance of the 32 litigation, and what I am asking you is how leading counsel's advice on the merits of that 33 litigation would have been conveyed up to the ultimate decision-maker within GSK.

1 A. Okay. Almost all of my litigation experience was with paroxetine so I can only give a 2 vague picture of how the rest of the department might have operated. But I know that there 3 were different ways of conveying this information. You could get a written counsel's 4 opinion or you could brief a relevant client directly, visit them and walk them through the 5 patent situation, tell them what your advice was as a qualified attorney. 6 Q. Ms. West, it would not just be your advice, would it, because if it were an important piece 7 of litigation and you had gone to leading counsel, you would want to convey leading 8 counsel's advice too to the decision-maker, would you not? 9 A. I think perhaps you are giving the impression that the advice of counsel is something that 10 the patent attorney obtains and carries to the relevant client and says "Here it is, this is what 11 leading counsel thinks". But in reality internal clients want the advice of the patent 12 attorneys, the patent department, and we use outside counsel as a sounding board and of 13 course a reality check. 14 Well, Ms. West, we are talking about here -- you have said already, you have explained Q. 15 very helpfully how with important litigation you would instruct solicitors and generally 16 instruct leading counsel, and you have explained that leading counsel would want to look 17 especially at the expert evidence that comes in, the disclosure, to form a view as to the 18 merits of the litigation. So they presumably would convey that view to you; is that not 19 right? You were the point of contact with those external lawyers? 20 A. Yes. They would convey that information to me, but probably not only to me but also to 21 other patent attorneys within GSK's patent department. 22 THE PRESIDENT: You were in a team, as it were; is that right? 23 A. I worked in a team and different members of the team had responsibility for different 24 aspects of the product and different countries. I was responsible for the English litigation. 25 THE PRESIDENT: When the solicitors went to see leading counsel, would you go along with 26 them? 27 A. Yes. I would. 28 THE PRESIDENT: Would you make notes then of what was being said for yourself, or would 29 the solicitors make notes and send them to you? What was the general way things were 30 done? We know solicitors take an attendance note. 31 What tended to happen was that we would decide what we were going to do. So, for A. 32 instance, if we were talking about the merits of the patent claim and decided that an 33 amendment would be a good idea, then what would come out of the meeting would be a 34 draft amendment.

1	MS.	DEMETRIOU: You accepted the most important question in patent litigation is what is the
2		court going to decide in relation to validity and infringement. Now, in relation to that
3		question, leading counsel's advice is the most valuable advice, is it not? Not the advice of
4		the patent attorneys. Because it is a question of law.
5	А.	It is true that it is good for GSK if counsel agrees with GSK's internal patent attorneys about
6		the merits of the case.
7	Q.	Ms. West, if leading counsel disagreed, is that not advice that you would have to pass back
8		to the rest of the team?
9	А.	I find it hard to imagine a situation so extreme. You have to remember that the question
10		"Will we win on validity and infringement?" is usually followed by the words "Give me a
11		percentage", and the answer is "Well, it will either be 100% bad or 100% good, but we do
12		not know which yet".
13		Sorry I seem rather flippant, but all that we could really tell the client in a situation like this
14		is we believe that the patent is valid and infringed, but we do not know whether the judge
15		will agree with us.
16	Q.	So Ms. West, what I am trying to establish, that question about whether the judge is likely
17		to agree with you or not, that is primarily a question for leading counsel, is it not, because it
18		is a question of law?
19	А.	I think that does underplay the role of the patent attorney and scientist, which is not to say
20		that I do not agree that leading counsel's opinion is very useful.
21	Q.	Very useful. So with the very useful opinion you would have conveyed in some shape or
22		form back to the decision makers at GSK, would you not? You would not surely have
23		instructed leading counsel to get their views and then not conveyed those views back at all?
24	А.	Well, in a situation where we have decided that we wished to go ahead with litigation
25	Q.	Can I pause there, because the question I am positing to you is precisely that question. I am
26		not assuming at this stage that you have decided. I am at the stage where the expert
27		evidence has come in and precisely the question you have got to decide is whether to pursue
28		the litigation to trial, and that depends on the view the court is likely to take on
29		infringement and validity.
30		What I am asking is on that very important question, would you not convey back to the
31		team at GSK leading counsel's advice?
32	А.	I do beg your pardon. What I meant to say was in a situation where the patent team has
33		determined that there appears to be an infringement of a valid GSK patent and that,
34		therefore, legal action is possible and likely to be desirable, in that situation if we need to

2do outside counsel think and he will take into account what they say.3Q.If you then, at a later stage of the litigation, get in an expert report from the other side which4looks very powerful and leading counsel gives you his or her views about the impact of that5report, again, that is the kind of matter that you would convey back to the relevant people at6GSK?7A.8Well, now you are talking about a situation where the litigation is already underway. There8is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in9the case that this relates to.10At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a11new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get12other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the13fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely14new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person15within the organisation.16Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we19Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on10the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at11paroxetine.12Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that?13A.14<	1	ĺ	ask for authorisation by, say, the head of the patent department, then yes, he will ask what
 looks very powerful and leading counsel gives you his or her views about the impact of that report, again, that is the kind of matter that you would convey back to the relevant people at GSK? A. Well, now you are talking about a situation where the litigation is already underway. There is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in the case that this relates to. At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringer? 	2		do outside counsel think and he will take into account what they say.
 report, again, that is the kind of matter that you would convey back to the relevant people at GSK? A. Well, now you are talking about a situation where the litigation is already underway. There is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in the case that this relates to. At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringer? 	3	Q.	If you then, at a later stage of the litigation, get in an expert report from the other side which
 GSK? A. Well, now you are talking about a situation where the litigation is already underway. There is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in the case that this relates to. At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the parozetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	4		looks very powerful and leading counsel gives you his or her views about the impact of that
 A. Well, now you are talking about a situation where the litigation is already underway. There is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in the case that this relates to. At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 	5		report, again, that is the kind of matter that you would convey back to the relevant people at
 is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in the case that this relates to. At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 	6		GSK?
 9 the case that this relates to. 10 At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a 11 new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get 12 other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the 13 fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely 14 new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person 15 within the organisation. 16 Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. 18 Q. Thank you, Ms. West. 19 Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. You say: **The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." 28 Let us break that down a little bit. 29 When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 31 A. Yes, that is correct. 	7	А.	Well, now you are talking about a situation where the litigation is already underway. There
10At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get12other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the13fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person15within the organisation.16Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises.18Q.19Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine.23A.24Q.25"The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions."26When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed?31A.32Yes, that is correct.	8		is an exchange of disclosure and there is an exchange of experimental evidence, at least in
11new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get12other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the13fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely14new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person15within the organisation.16Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we17would do because senior management do not like surprises.18Q.19Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on20the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at21paroxetine.22Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that?23A.24Q.25"The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent26and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered27good inventions."28Let us break that down a little bit.29When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there30not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed?31A.Yes, that is correct.	9		the case that this relates to.
12other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the13fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely14new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person15within the organisation.16Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we17would do because senior management do not like surprises.18Q.19Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on20the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at21paroxetine.22Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that?23A.24Q.25"The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent26and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered27good inventions."28Let us break that down a little bit.29When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there30not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed?31A.Yes, that is correct.	10		At each stage, anyone involved in the litigation may look at a new piece of disclosure or a
 fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	11		new piece of experimental evidence and think "We need to follow up on this, we need to get
14new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person15within the organisation.16Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we17would do because senior management do not like surprises.18Q.19Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on20the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at21paroxetine.22Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that?23A.24Q.25"The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent26and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered27good inventions."28Let us break that down a little bit.29When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there30not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed?31A.31A.	12		other scientific advice, or we need to amend our pleadings", or whatever. This is part of the
 within the organisation. Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	13		fine detail of the progress of the litigation and unless it makes us think this is completely
 Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we would do because senior management do not like surprises. Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	14		new, we are definitely going to lose this, then we would not be going to a senior person
 17 would do because senior management do not like surprises. 18 Q. Thank you, Ms. West. 19 Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. 22 Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. You say: 25 "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." 28 Let us break that down a little bit. 29 When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 31 A. Yes, that is correct. 	15		within the organisation.
 Q. Thank you, Ms. West. Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 	16		Clearly, if it did completely turn the case on its head, then that is the first thing that we
 Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 	17		would do because senior management do not like surprises.
 the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at paroxetine. Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 	18	Q.	Thank you, Ms. West.
 21 paroxetine. 22 Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." 28 Let us break that down a little bit. 29 When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 31 A. Yes, that is correct. 	19		Now I want to now look at the parts of your witness statement that deal with your views on
 Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement {E/1/10}. Do you have that? A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	20		the strength of the paroxetine patent, so I am now moving away from generalities to look at
 A. Yes. Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	21		paroxetine.
 Q. You say: "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	22		Could we turn to paragraph 37 of your statement $\{E/1/10\}$. Do you have that?
 25 "The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." 28 Let us break that down a little bit. 29 When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 31 A. Yes, that is correct. 	23	А.	Yes.
 and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered good inventions." Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	24	Q.	You say:
 27 good inventions." 28 Let us break that down a little bit. 29 When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there 30 not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 31 A. Yes, that is correct. 	25		"The settlements concerned the allegations of infringement of the anhydrate patent
 Let us break that down a little bit. When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	26		and/or the hemihydrate patent. In my view, the patent claims in these patents covered
 When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? A. Yes, that is correct. 	27		good inventions."
 30 not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed? 31 A. Yes, that is correct. 	28		Let us break that down a little bit.
31 A. Yes, that is correct.	29		When you talk about allegations of infringement, there are in principle two issues, are there
	30		not? One is whether the patent is valid and the other is if it is valid, whether it is infringed?
32 Q. In the GUK litigation both of those points were in play?		А.	
	32	Q.	In the GUK litigation both of those points were in play?

1	A.	That is correct. At the time that we brought the action against GUK, the patent had been
2		challenged by BASF, so we both had to show that GUK infringed the claims and that the
3		claims were valid in the face of the BASF challenge.
4	Q.	In the Alpharma litigation, the question was whether there was an infringement of process
5		claim 11 of the anhydrate patent, so that was an infringement question?
6	A.	At the time that we filed the Alpharma case, we were alleging infringement both of the
7		process claim and a product claim. It followed after that that the product claim was struck
8		down in the BASF litigation and we therefore amended our claim in relation to Alpharma.
9		So at that point we were only asserting the process claim against them. However, the BASF
10		decision was appealed, and at the time the Alpharma settlement was signed, there was still a
11		possibility that the product claim would be reinstated.
12	Q.	Ms. West, just to take you to paragraph 50 of your witness statement, which is at page
13		$\{E/1/14\}$, here you are explaining the point I just put to you. Do you have that?
14	А.	Yes.
15	Q.	You are saying that logically three options were open to the generic companies. The first
16		was to attack the validity of GSK's patents; the second was to introduce a product which did
17		not infringe GSK's patents; and then for completeness you say at (c) that there was a third
18		option which was to:
19		"Introduce a product which did not infringe GSK's patents by using a different salt"
20		You say:
21		"As far as GSK knew, each of these salts would be pharmaceutically acceptable."
22		You go on to say at the end of that paragraph that that is in fact what Synthon did do. So
23		those are the options open to the generic companies?
24	A.	Yes.
25	Q.	Going back to paragraph 38 of your witness statement $\{E/1/11\}$, you say there, at the end of
26		that paragraph:
27		"I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production
28		were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in
29		the later litigation in relation to the process."
30		Just to be clear about that, Mr Justice Pumfrey in the BASF litigation held that the product
31		claims were invalid; that is right, is it not?
32	А.	That is correct.
33	Q.	GSK did not appeal against the judge's conclusion that claims 1, 2, 6 and 10(ii) were
34		invalid. So you did not appeal that finding?

2 Q. What may be simpler is we take it from the Court of Appeal judgment, which will come up 3 on the screen in a moment {D/8/2}. It should be set out there. It is paragraph 2. 4 It says there: 5 "SB have not attempted to overturn" 6 Do you see that sentence? Do you remember that? 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. 11 That is the judgment you are referring to there (E/1/11). 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex titigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe them. 14 Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of 14 The SIESDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: 12 "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but	1	A.	Excuse me for a moment while I look at those claims. This is the Form A patent.
 It says there: "SB have not attempted to overturn" Do you see that sentence? Do you remember that? A. Yes. Q. So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there (E/1/11). A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "T considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the proces	2	Q.	What may be simpler is we take it from the Court of Appeal judgment, which will come up
 SB have not attempted to overturn" Do you see that sentence? Do you remember that? A. Yes. Q. So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be ma	3		on the screen in a moment $\{D/8/2\}$. It should be set out there. It is paragraph 2.
6 Do you see that sentence? Do you remember that? 7 A. Yes. 9 So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. 11 That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? 14 That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. 19 Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of 11 The PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 13 38, the sentence that you were referred to: 12 "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production 13 were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in 14 the later litigation in relation to the process."	4		It says there:
 A. Yes. Q. So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	5		"SB have not attempted to overturn"
8Q.So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}.11That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}.12A.13Q.14In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not?17A.18Q.19Q.19Q.10Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of20THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to:21"I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process."28The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone?29THE PRESIDENT: Yes.30A.31Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process.32THE PRESIDENT: Yes. <tr< td=""><td>6</td><td></td><td>Do you see that sentence? Do you remember that?</td></tr<>	6		Do you see that sentence? Do you remember that?
 appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. 	7	A.	Yes.
 you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1. That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	8	Q.	So GSK's appeal to the Court of Appeal concerned the construction of claim 3 and that
 That is the judgment you are referring to there {E/1/11}. A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	9		appeal was dismissed. Do you remember that? That is the judgment you are referring to. If
 A. Yes. Q. In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	10		you go back to your statement in paragraph 38, you footnoted a judgment at footnote 1.
13Q.In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the14Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But15in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that16Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not?17A.18That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex18did not infringe them.19Q.Q.Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of20THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph2138, the sentence that you were referred to:22"I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production23were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process."24The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone?28A.Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process.29THE PRESIDENT: Yes.30A.Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made.31Unfortunate	11		That is the judgment you are referring to there $\{E/1/11\}$.
14Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But15in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that16Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not?17A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex18did not infringe them.19Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of20THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph2138, the sentence that you were referred to:22"I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production23were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in24the later litigation in relation to the process."25The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just26puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A,27the product claims, had gone?28A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process.29THE PRESIDENT: Yes.30A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which31we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate32existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made.33Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem </td <td>12</td> <td>A.</td> <td>Yes.</td>	12	A.	Yes.
 15 in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	13	Q.	In relation to the process claims, it is correct that the validity of these were confirmed by the
 Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not? A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	14		Court of Appeal following an unsuccessful outing for you before Mr Justice Pumfrey. But
 A. That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	15		in the Apotex litigation, the Court of Appeal and the judge below indeed both held that
 did not infringe them. Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	16		Apotex did not infringe those claims. That is a fair summary, is it not?
 Q. Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	17	А.	That is correct. The final conclusion was that the process claims were valid but that Apotex
 THE PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	18		did not infringe them.
 38, the sentence that you were referred to: "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	19	Q.	Just to go back to a question that you heard the Tribunal put to Mr. Reilly at the end of
 "I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	20	THE	E PRESIDENT: Just before that. So when you say, in your witness statement at paragraph
 were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	21		38, the sentence that you were referred to:
 the later litigation in relation to the process." The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	22		"I considered, and still consider, that both Form A and the process for its production
 The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	23		were novel and inventive, and this view was upheld twice by the Court of Appeal in
 puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A, the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	24		the later litigation in relation to the process."
 the product claims, had gone? A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	25		The process was held to be novel and inventive, but the product was not, was it? I was just
 A. Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process. THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	26		puzzled that you say you still consider both Form A and the process, but I thought Form A,
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	27		the product claims, had gone?
 A. Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	28	А.	Yes. Okay. So Form A is made using a displacement process.
 we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	29	THE	E PRESIDENT: Yes.
 existed because it could not be made. They invented the process and then it could be made. Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem 	30	А.	Which was invented as a result of our scientists' inability to recreate an old anhydrate which
33 Unfortunately, when we were before Mr Justice Pumfrey, we realised that we had a problem	31		we named Form 2. So immediately before the priority date of this patent, no anhydrate
34 with claim 3, the claim that yes in that the claim had been amended. It contained a lot			
	34		with claim 3, the claim that yes in that the claim had been amended. It contained a lot

1	of detailed technical information, infra red specks and so on and so forth, and it specified
2	that the product was substantially free of bound isopropanol and it specified that because
3	that restriction had been carried forward from an earlier claim which had been crossed out
4	and the rules require you not to expand the scope of a claim when amending.
5	THE PRESIDENT: Sure.
6	A. But what it should really have said is substantially free of all bound solvent, because
7	solvates other than isopropanol solvate were actually known in the prior art. If you take one
8	of those and dry it down very thoroughly, you will get an infra red specs, and x-ray and
9	solid state NMR, and so on, which look very similar, although not exactly the same, as
10	Form A.
11	So this was literally a drafting error originally on the part of the person who had drafted the
12	claim and failed to appreciate that there was a disclosure of solvates other than isopropanol
13	solvate in the prior art.
14	I am sorry, this is a very long-winded explanation, but this is my way of saying that Form
15	A, as an entity, in my view, was new, but Form A as claimed in the claims, was not
16	supportable because the claims were not very well drafted.
17	THE PRESIDENT: But you could not expand the drafting then, could you? That would be quite
18	well, quite tricky.
19	A. We could not expand the scope, because that is against the rules, but we also, in the end,
20	decided that the process claims were more important, and on the basis of a bird in the hand
21	we stuck with those.
22	THE PRESIDENT: What you mean is Form A, if the patent had been drafted as it should have
23	been, the claim would have been valid? Is that what I understand you to be saying?
24	A. Yes. I do not want to suggest that my predecessor was incompetent, but he did not know
25	about things that we later found out about. Some of these things did not become apparent
26	until we saw the evidence at trial.
27	MR. MALEK: At the end of the day you accept that Mr Justice Pumfrey got it right?
28	A. Well, we did try to make an argument on the basis of purposive construction, which was
29	very well supported in terms of the specification because the patent specification contained
30	a great deal of exemplification of products that were crystallised from solvents other than
31	isopropanol and then subjected to the displacement process.
32	But at the end of the day, it was his decision and his discretion, and patent attorneys should
33	never expect to be excused for errors just because it is not fair.

1	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, I just wanted to pick up on one point you may have heard the
2		Tribunal ask Mr. Reilly about, and I think you are better placed to comment on it.
3		It is correct, is it not, that after the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in the Apotex
4		proceedings in 2003, GSK did not sue any of the Generics under the hemihydrate patent,
5		did it?
6	А.	As far as I recall, that is correct. Yes.
7	Q.	Moving on to paragraph 40 of your statement, you say there that, you recognise that:
8		"Patent litigation can be complex It is particularly risky I was confident that
9		GSK's patent claims covered good and clever inventions, but there were features
10		which made this case particularly complex and so presented even more litigation risk
11		than usual."
12		I do not think it is necessary to get into the fine detail of the complexities, but I just want to
13		ask you a couple of points.
14		You say at paragraph 41, the first feature that you identify in paragraph 41 that presented
15		more litigation risk than usual was the question whether Form 2 constituted prior art. You
16		say there that this was and still is an unanswered legal question.
17		The relevance of that, if I can just see if I have got this right, is that if Form 2 did constitute
18		prior art, then GSK's position on the merits would be weaker because it would have to show
19		that Form A was distinguishable from Form 2. I think that is the upshot of what you say in
20		paragraph 41?
21	А.	That is correct. If Form 2 was prior art we would have to prove that it was different from
22		Form A.
23	Q.	Then you refer in the last sentence of that paragraph, you say:
24		"A related legal point concerns whether GSK could justifiably claim Form A as a
25		product irrespective of how it has been produced, when we had only invented one way
26		of producing it."
27		I am not asking you to comment on what that means exactly, but the point I would like you
28		to comment on is that these questions, these questions that you have identified in paragraph
29		41, I think it is clear from there, but they are difficult questions that go to the answer that
30		the judge may take. So they are questions that affect the likelihood that a judge would find
31		the patent to be valid. That is right, is it not?
32	А.	Yes.
33	Q.	Just going over the page $\{E/1/12\}$, I am going to summarise, I hope not unfairly, what you
34		say at paragraphs 42 to 45.

1		What you say in summary here is that as far as the process claims were concerned, you
2		could not tell whether the process patents had been infringed simply by testing the product.
3		So it was difficult to get information to help you discern whether or not the process patents
4		had been infringed?
5	A.	Yes, that is correct.
6	Q.	Again, this is a point which goes directly to the question of GSK's prospects of proving an
7		infringement of its patents. It is a question the courts would have to grapple with?
8	A.	I think this differs slightly from the previous point in that it is not a fundamental legal issue,
9		it is a practical problem. If we have purchased a sample on the open market and analyse it,
10		it is not possible to tell whether it infringes. The only way to find out is to enter into
11		litigation and obtain discovery, and even then it might not become clear straightaway until
12		you have actually taken the litigation some way.
13		From the practical viewpoint, you were going into the litigation blind.
14	Q.	So what you are saying is that it raises a difficult evidential question?
15	A.	It is a difficult practical question.
16	Q.	A question of evidence ultimately because the court has to decide on infringement and this
17		is a point that goes to evidence?
18	A.	Yes, because the claimant has to prove on the balance of probabilities that the process has
19		been used, and the onus would therefore be on the patentee.
20	Q.	Then just for completeness
21	THE	E PRESIDENT: Of course, I suppose the defendant has the advantage. A bit unfair for you as
22		patentee because they know, the defendant, how it is made in many cases whereas you, as
23		you say, cannot find out until you get disclosure and maybe inspection, and so on.
24	A.	Yes. In many cases they do know more than the patentee, but in practice it did seem that
25		some defendants did not know as much as we thought they would about how the product
26		was made.
27	THE	E PRESIDENT: It might depend on whether they themselves make it or get it from someone
28		else.
29	А.	Whether they are having it supplied by someone else and also whether they bought in the
30		bulk and made their own tablets or not.
31	MS.	DEMETRIOU: At paragraph 46 $\{E/1/13\}$, you say you considered at the time:
32		" the possibility that BASF or someone else might be able to prove that Form 2 in
33		fact still can be made; or that a process described in the prior art inevitably leads to
34		Form A"

 in play that was uncertain at the time? A. Yes. This is, as you say, a point about evidence. The patentability of Form A depended on the fact that the previously described process for making the anhydrate no longer worked, and if in the first instance BASF were able to prove that in fact they were able to make the process work, then that would invalidate the claim without a doubt. In practice, they were unsuccessful. Q. That is very helpful. Thank you. Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I hink it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A because	1		Again, that is a point that affects the relative strength of the anhydrate patent. It was a point
 the fact that the previously described process for making the anhydrate no longer worked, and if in the first instance BASF were able to prove that in fact they were able to make the process work, then that would invalidate the claim without a doubt. In practice, they were unsuccessful. Q. That is very helpful. Thank you. Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, b	2		in play that was uncertain at the time?
 and if in the first instance BASF were able to prove that in fact they were able to make the process work, then that would invalidate the claim without a doubt. In practice, they were unsuccessful. Q. That is very helpful. Thank you. Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	3	A.	Yes. This is, as you say, a point about evidence. The patentability of Form A depended on
6 process work, then that would invalidate the claim without a doubt. In practice, they were unsuccessful. 7 Q. That is very helpful. Thank you. 9 Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? 11 A. They were features that made this an interesting case. 12 A. They were features that made this an interesting case. 13 THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? 14 A. Very fair, yes. 16 MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? 15 A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation 20 Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. 21 A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? 23 Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features	4		the fact that the previously described process for making the anhydrate no longer worked,
 unsuccessful. Q. That is very helpful. Thank you. Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	5		and if in the first instance BASF were able to prove that in fact they were able to make the
8Q.That is very helpful. Thank you.9Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary?12A.They were features that made this an interesting case.13THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment?14A.Very fair, yes.16MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40?19A.I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation20Q.Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk.21A.But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk.23Q.I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual?24Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information.24Q.Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence	6		process work, then that would invalidate the claim without a doubt. In practice, they were
 Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	7		unsuccessful.
 than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	8	Q.	That is very helpful. Thank you.
 of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary? A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	9		Going back to paragraph 46 your statement, when you talk about even more litigation risk
 A. They were features that made this an interesting case. THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	10		than usual, what you are referring to, and we have seen it quite clearly, are difficult points
 THE PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	11		of law and evidence that might undermine GSK's position in court. That is a fair summary?
 is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment? A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	12	A.	They were features that made this an interesting case.
 A. Very fair, yes. MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	13	THE	E PRESIDENT: In my experience the last thing clients ever want to hear is what you say: this
 MS. DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	14		is an interesting case. Is that a fair comment?
 which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	15	А.	Very fair, yes.
 you say at paragraph 40? A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	16	MS.	DEMETRIOU: More than an interesting case, Ms. West, you are saying these were features
 A. I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey' in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	17		which were uncertain and unclear and led to more litigation risk than usual. That is what
 Q. Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk. A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	18		you say at paragraph 40?
 A. But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	19	А.	I think it is very hard, as I said earlier, to quantify litigation
 notion of a risk. Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	20	Q.	Let us stop there. I am not asking you to quantify the risk.
 Q. I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	21	A.	But you have asked me to say whether or not the litigation risk is greater or less than a
 40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	22		notion of a risk.
 asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	23	Q.	I am not asking that, I am just going back to your statement and the last line of paragraph
 26 concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual? 27 A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions 28 of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. 29 Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably 30 your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey 31 in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had 32 an impact on your views? 33 A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	24		40 where you say these features presented even more litigation risk than usual. All I am
 A. Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	25		asking you to do is accept that we can interpolate in that sentence these features, which
 of evidence for which we did not yet have the information. Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	26		concerned difficult questions of law and/or evidence, made this more risky than usual?
 Q. Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	27	А.	Yes, I think it is fair to say that this case did have unanswered legal questions and questions
 30 your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey 31 in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had 32 an impact on your views? 33 A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	28		of evidence for which we did not yet have the information.
 in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had an impact on your views? A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	29	Q.	Thank you. No doubt your views over this period were influenced by events. Presumably
 32 an impact on your views? 33 A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A 	30		your confidence levels were affected, for example, by the judgment of Mr Justice Pumfrey
33 A. Mr Justice Pumfrey's decision did not change my view on the patentability of Form A	31		in July of 2002 where he found that the product claims were invalid. That would have had
	32		an impact on your views?
34 because he was satisfied that the process was patentable and the patentability of the process	33	Α.	
	34		because he was satisfied that the process was patentable and the patentability of the process

- 1 was tied intimately to the impossibility of carrying out the prior art process, which meant 2 that Form A was still novel. 3 As I explained earlier, however, the Form A claim failed to include all the right data to 4 encapsulate that and we failed to persuade Mr Justice Pumfrey that a purposive construction 5 could be put on the claim to take into account what was described in the specification. So 6 at that point I felt that the decision he had come to was fully supportive of our view on 7 patentability of the invention, but it had highlighted problems with the patent specification. 8 Problems which then had an impact, did it not, on your strategy because when it came to the Q. 9 anhydrate litigation you dropped all the anhydrate patent product claims? 10 A. Yes, we dropped the anhydrate product claims shortly before the Apotex hearing, although 11 it was not directly connected to that. As it happened, Apotex were using a displacement 12 process, although the judge in that case decided that it was not sufficiently close to our 13 displacement process to be an infringement. 14 THE PRESIDENT: It was a question of the construction of the process claim, was it not? 15 A. Well, this was another interesting aspect, because the process -- the patented process is a 16 displacement process which starts with the solvate and ends with an anhydrate which is 17 substantially free of solvent, and the exemplification that we used was water or carbon 18 dioxide. 19 Now, Apotex did a very clever thing, and Apotex is a generic company which does on a lot 20 of its own chemical research, and they manufactured their own bulk Form A, and they did 21 it via crystallising first of all from one solvent, either isopropanol or acetone, I forget which, 22 then carrying out a displacement with a mixture of the same solvents. To my mind it was a 23 development beyond the GSK process. 24 I do not know whether they knew about the GSK process when they invented it, but to my 25 mind they fell within its scope, but was a clever development. The judge seemed to feel it 26 was sufficiently different and sufficiently clever that it should be regarded as a different
 - invention. THE PRESIDENT: There was also the question of substantially free, was there not, what that
 - THE PRESIDENT: There was also the question of substantially free, was there not, what meant?

28

29

30 A. Well, that came up for discussion at the first trial, the BASF trial, and although at the time it
31 looked a bit knotty, I think by the end of that everybody was agreed on what it meant,
32 although it did result in some problems with the claims in relation to products other than
33 Form A which I will not trouble you with because all of the infringements were Form A.

1	MS. DEMETRIOU: Sir, I was going to move on to another topic, so if that is a convenient
2	moment for the transcript writers.
3	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. I do not know if you have been in court earlier. We take a short break
4	for the transcribers, a 5-minute break.
5	(3.27 pm) (A short break)
6	(3.35 pm)
7	MS. DEMETRIOU: Now Ms. West, I want to move on to look at some of the events leading up
8	to the settlement agreements. If we can just start again with paragraph 5 of your statement,
9	which is in your first tab. For everyone else, that is bundle $\{E/1/2\}$.
10	You say there, and I am looking at the penultimate sentence:
11	"I was not involved in the drafting of the settlement agreements themselves."
12	A. That is correct.
13	Q. I want to take you to an email which is at tab 11 of this bundle. For everyone else, that is in
14	the separate clip because it is not on Magnum, and it is tab 1 of the Tribunal's bundle.
15	Now, this, as you see, is an email dated 25th September 2001 and it is from Cynthia
16	Robinson to you.
17	THE PRESIDENT: So sorry, Ms. Demetriou, where is this?
18	MS. DEMETRIOU: You should have a separate clip and I am hoping it is in tab 1 of that clip. It
19	is an email dated 25th September 2001.
20	THE PRESIDENT: Sorry, I am looking at the wrong clip. Yes, I have it.
21	MS. DEMETRIOU: So Ms. West, do you see that that is an email from Cynthia Robinson to
22	you? Can I just first of all understand how it worked in terms of reporting.
23	Did Cynthia Robinson report to you? Is that how the professional relationship worked, or
24	did you report to her? How was it?
25	A. No, neither of us reported to the other. We were in, what were at that time, separate
26	departments. Cynthia was a solicitor, I was a patent attorney. I was instructing Simmons &
27	Simmons in relation to the patent litigation and
28	Q. If we can just take it in stages. That is all I wanted to establish at the moment, the reporting
29	structure.
30	This email says:
31	"Vivien, I attach the first draft of the proposed side letter"
32	You see the subject is "Norton side letter":
33	" and would welcome Simmons' comments as soon as possible. We are proposing
34	to meet with Norton on Thursday, so a reply by close of tomorrow will be very much

1	I	
1		appreciated. It is likely that Norton will substantially amend, once they see the text, to
2		cover all eventualities."
3		So here Cynthia Robinson, who is GSK's in-house lawyer, was asking you to get, as the
4		point of contact with the external lawyers, Simmons & Simmons' comments on the draft
5		side letter. That is right, is it not?
6	А.	That is how it appears, yes.
7	Q.	So the external lawyers, Simmons & Simmons, were involved in advising on the IVAX side
8		letter?
9	A.	I do not remember seeing this before. Obviously I have seen it before, but I do not
10		remember as far back as 2001 and I do not recall seeing it during the preparation for these
11		proceedings.
12	Q.	No, but do you remember Simmons & Simmons advising on the IVAX side letter?
13	А.	It is clear from this that Cynthia did ask for Simmons & Simmons' comments on this side
14		letter of the IVAX Norton agreement. I do not know why she has sent it to me.
15	Q.	Perhaps it is because you were the point of contact, as you say in paragraph 5, with external
16		advisers?
17	А.	Yes, I was instructing them in relation to the patent litigation.
18	Q.	This may help. If we go to tab 2 of this bundle, and there we are going back to the witness
19		statement in the BASF amendment claim. The page on Magnum is $\{Z/98/5\}$.
20		Looking at paragraph 17 of your statement do you have that? You should have it in front
21		of you at tab 2. It is page 5 at the bottom. I am looking at paragraph 17. You say there:
22		"By this time, we had started a series of regular meetings with Simmons & Simmons
23		and counsel in connection with paroxetine generally"
24		Just to locate when this was, if you go to the previous paragraph, {Z/98/4} you see that the
25		time we are talking about here is mid-2000. So already by this stage you are saying that
26		you had started a series of regular meetings with Simmons & Simmons and counsel in
27		connection with paroxetine generally. This probably would have cropped up in the context
28		of these meetings, the IVAX side letter; it is all part and parcel of the contact you were
29		having with Simmons & Simmons about paroxetine generally?
30	A.	I do not have any specific recollection of speaking with Simmons & Simmons about IVAX.
31	Q.	Right. Let us move on.
32	THE	E PRESIDENT: Pausing there. It is a long time ago and a lot has happened since. You have
33		been involved in all sorts of other things. But looking at this email from 2001, so some 15
34		and a half years ago, it asks you effectively to get Simmons' comments as soon as possible.
	I	

1	A.	Yes.
2	THE	PRESIDENT: Presumably, even if you do not remember it, can one presume that is what
3		you would have done?
4	A.	Yes. I would have very likely forwarded it to them directly.
5	MS.	DEMETRIOU: If you turn the page, you will see there the enclosure. This is the page in the
6		separate clip, not on Magnum. But it is the next page in the same tab, Ms. West, in your
7		bundle. You see here the enclosure and the draft of the side letter is attached.
8		What we see there is this:
9		"In consideration of Norton entering into a supply agreement with GSK for the supply
10		of paroxetine hydrochloride, and in recognition of the lost profit opportunity in the
11		paroxetine market through the impending launch of a third party generic product, it is
12		hereby agreed as follows"
13		Then we have a clause saying that:
14		"In the event that patent litigation against GUK is successful in the UK," then Norton
15		sorry I will read it out:
16		" resulting in the payment to SB of damages, or should a settlement be achieved
17		during the course of such litigation or otherwise, then SB and Norton shall negotiate
18		in good faith for a proportion of those damages representing Norton's loss of profit to
19		be paid by SB to Norton."
20		That is a very clear statement, is not, Ms. West, that what IVAX was expecting under the
21		supply arrangement and what you were trying to achieve through this side letter, what
22		IVAX was expecting, was that the price of paroxetine would stay high under the IVAX
23		agreement and that is why there needed to be some protection for it against prices dropping
24		if GUK entered independently? That is what all that is about, is it not?
25	A.	I am not sure I can draw any conclusions about what Norton expected of the agreement with
26		GSK.
27	Q.	No, but can you draw a conclusion sorry.
28	A.	They are asking for compensation in the event that they lose profit, because GSK's litigation
29		against GUK sorry, no. This is going the other way, is it not? They are asking for a share
30		of the damages in the event that GSK was successful against GUK.
31	Q.	But the statement there:
32		" in recognition of the lost profit opportunity in the paroxetine market through the
33		impending launch of a third party generic product," what that is saying is that if there

1	is independent entry, prices will drop and so the expectation under this agreement is
2	that prices would remain high. IVAX would not bring down the price.
3	Maybe you cannot comment on that.
4	THE PRESIDENT: I am not sure it is something Ms. West was really involved in.
5	A. I am not sure that it is something I am qualified to comment on.
6	THE PRESIDENT: You were really on the patent side, not on the commercial side of
7	negotiations. We can see what it says.
8	MS. DEMETRIOU: Let us move on.
9	Moving to tab 3 of your bundle, and this, for everyone else, is $\{Z/1697/1\}$ on Magnum.
10	You see there an email. So let us start at the bottom.
11	You see an email from Cynthia Robinson to various people at IVAX. Do you see that?
12	A. It is an email from IVAX to Cynthia.
13	Q. I am sorry, you are quite right.
14	From IVAX to Cynthia, and it says:
15	"Cynthia.
16	"Please find attached the supply agreement with our proposed couple of changes
17	which we discussed a short while ago.""
18	Then it explains the changes and it says their MD is leaving at 4 today and it needs to be
19	signed and they want Cynthia to revert.
20	If you look at the top of the page there is then an email very shortly after that, so 15 minutes
21	later, from Cynthia Robinson to you saying:
22	"Please call me to discuss clause 11. Actually, we had copied over the same
23	warranty/indemnity from the co-amoxiclav agreement so we already had a warranty
24	but you have not approved the wording as it refers to the 'patents' - the new wording is
25	11.2 and we should not be agreeing to this without further qualification.
26	"Could you call me to discuss asap. Thanks."
27	Here Cynthia Robinson is asking you detailed questions about clause 11 of the proposed
28	IVAX supply agreement. She is asking you questions about clause 11?
29	A. Yes.
30	Q. So you were involved, were you not, in drafting the supply agreement as well as the side
31	letter?
32	THE PRESIDENT: Hang on. The question is about specifically clause 11.
33	MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes.

2 of patents? 3 MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right, but I am just asking about 4 THE PRESIDENT: So to say you were involved in drafting the supply agreements 5 MS. DEMETRIOU: The drafting of agreements, certainly involved in the drafting of clause 11. 6 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, clause 11, but not the agreement beyond clause 11, which if it is the same as what became clause 11, the final one, can see why because it is on a specific 8 MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. 9 THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. 10 msDEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/l/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? 13 A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. 14 Q. Yes. 15 A. 11.2 relates to the same question. 16 Q. Yes. 17 A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. 19 Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. 12 It says: "Uvien, this is the revised draft letter" 17 So this is the side l	1	THE PRESIDENT: If it is the same clause 11 as we have, it is on a very specific point, is it not,		
 THE PRESIDENT: So to say you were involved in drafting the supply agreements MS. DEMETRIOU: The drafting of agreements, certainly involved in the drafting of clause 11. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, clause 11, but not the agreement beyond clause 11, which if it is the same as what became clause 11, the final one, can see why because it is on a specific MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Imman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Imman? A. Paul Imman was one of the solicitors at Simmons. 	2	of patents?		
 MS. DEMETRIOU: The drafting of agreements, certainly involved in the drafting of clause 11. THE PRESIDENT: Yes, clause 11, but not the agreement beyond clause 11, which if it is the same as what became clause 11, the final one, can see why because it is on a specific MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Imman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Imman? A. Paul Imman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	3	MS. DEMETRIOU: That is right, but I am just asking about		
 THE PRESIDENT: Yes, clause 11, but not the agreement beyond clause 11, which if it is the same as what became clause 11, the final one, can see why because it is on a specific MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: "completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	4	THE PRESIDENT: So to say you were involved in drafting the supply agreements		
 same as what became clause 11, the final one, can see why because it is on a specific MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	5	MS. DEMETRIOU: The drafting of agreements, certainly involved in the drafting of clause 11.		
 MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes. THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	6	THE PRESIDENT: Yes, clause 11, but not the agreement beyond clause 11, which if it is the		
 THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her about this email. MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons. 	7	same as what became clause 11, the final one, can see why because it is on a specific		
10about this email.11MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your12involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause?13A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty.14Q. Yes.15A. 11.2 relates to the same question.16Q. Yes.17A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent18warranty of a very common type.19Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for20everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is21dated 3rd October 2001.22It says:23"Vivien, this is the revised draft letter"24So this is the side letter:25" completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the26current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the27Who was Paul Inman?28A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons.	8	MS. DEMETRIOU: Yes.		
 MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle {L/1/12}. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	9	THE PRESIDENT: And it is only fair to show Ms. West clause 11 if you are going to ask her		
 involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause? A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons. 	10	about this email.		
 A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty. Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	11	MS. DEMETRIOU: That is in bundle $\{L/1/12\}$. Do you see clause 11 there? Do you recall your		
 Q. Yes. A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	12	involvement in discussion with Cynthia Robinson about that clause?		
 A. 11.2 relates to the same question. Q. Yes. A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	13	A. So it is 11.1, the patent warranty.		
 16 Q. Yes. 17 A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. 19 Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. 11 t says: 23 "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" 24 So this is the side letter: 25 " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." 28 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	14	Q. Yes.		
 A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent warranty of a very common type. Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	15	A. 11.2 relates to the same question.		
 18 warranty of a very common type. 19 Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for 20 everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is 21 dated 3rd October 2001. 22 It says: 23 "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" 24 So this is the side letter: 25 " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the 26 current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the 27 who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	16	Q. Yes.		
 19 Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for 20 everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is 21 dated 3rd October 2001. 22 It says: 23 "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" 24 So this is the side letter: 25 " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the 26 current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the 27 wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." 28 Who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	17	A. Yes. Obviously, I do not specifically remember it after all of these years, but it is a patent		
 everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	18	warranty of a very common type.		
 dated 3rd October 2001. It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	19	Q. Then moving forward to tab 12 of your bundle this is tab 3 of the separate clip for		
 It says: "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	20	everyone else we see there another email from Cynthia Robinson to you. This time it is		
 23 "Vivien, this is the revised draft letter" 24 So this is the side letter: 25 " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the 26 current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the 27 wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." 28 Who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	21	dated 3rd October 2001.		
 So this is the side letter: " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." Who was Paul Inman? A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	22	It says:		
 25 " completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the 26 current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the 27 wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." 28 Who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	23	"Vivien, this is the revised draft letter"		
 26 current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the 27 wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." 28 Who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	24	So this is the side letter:		
 27 wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position." 28 Who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	25	" completely rewritten by Norton's external lawyers with now no mention of the		
 28 Who was Paul Inman? 29 A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons. 	26	current patent litigation, and I think Paul Inman will have an issue with some of the		
A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons.	27	wording in view of his comments concerning Norton's position."		
	28	Who was Paul Inman?		
30 Q. Again, we see that they are actively involved in drafting the side letter.	29	A. Paul Inman was one of the solicitors at Simmons & Simmons.		
	30	Q. Again, we see that they are actively involved in drafting the side letter.		
31 Then she says:	31	Then she says:		
32 "We have to resolve this wording this morning as I am keen to progress it. My initial	32	"We have to resolve this wording this morning as I am keen to progress it. My initial		
thought is the action number correctly stated; do we want such a binding obligation as	33	thought is the action number correctly stated; do we want such a binding obligation as		
34 stated in paragraph 1; would we want to consult Norton as stated in paragraph 2; in	34	stated in paragraph 1; would we want to consult Norton as stated in paragraph 2; in		

 the use of the wording 'monetary consideration' wide enough to catch any subdistributorship through Norton. Do you have any comments on the draft?" In fact, what we see here are a series of quite detailed questions to you on the content of side letter? A free all this time. I compact merch whether I did previde one comments. I think it is suid 	e
 4 In fact, what we see here are a series of quite detailed questions to you on the content of 5 side letter? 	e
5 side letter?	e
$\mathbf{C} = \mathbf{A} = \mathbf{A} + $	
6 A. After all this time, I cannot recall whether I did provide any comments. I think it is quit	.S
7 unlikely. I think that I would have forwarded this directly to Paul Inman.	.S
8 Q. Right. It looks like urgent advice was required and you were being asked to phone her a	
9 soon as possible, but you think you would not have followed up on that?	
10 A. Cynthia says:	
11 "Could you please email Paul and ask him to call me or let me have his email	
12 address."	
13 Q. Yes, okay.	
14 THE PRESIDENT: You think that is what you probably would have done?	
15 A. Most likely, yes, because these are specific questions which are relevant to the litigation	
16 which Simmons & Simmons were handling.	
17 MS. DEMETRIOU: Again, you were the point of contact with the external lawyers so you we	ould
18 have passed these queries on to Simmons and reported back on the answers?	
19 A. I think it is more likely in this case that Paul and Cynthia would have spoken directly.	
20 Q. Okay. Now, going back to your statement, which is in tab 1, I just want to look at	
21 paragraphs 53 and 54 $\{E/1/15\}$.	
22 What you say here at 53 is that:	
23 "In order to obtain the information needed to take effective action against infringe	s,
24 GSK set up a European-wide team, of which I was a member."	
25 So that is Project Dyke, is it not?	
A. That is correct, yes.	
27 Q. If you turn to tab 13 of this bundle, and that is $\{E1/6/1\}$ for everyone else, you will see	here
28 an extract from the response provided by GSK to the European Commission, response t) a
29 questionnaire. This is something which you exhibited to your statement. Turning over t	ne
30 page $\{E1/6/2\}$, there is a description of Project Dyke and its purpose. Do you see the w	ords
31 underlined:	
32 "The work of obtaining the requisite legal advice and coordinating the representat	ons
33 was given the name Project Dyke"?	

1		When that talks about the work of obtaining the requisite legal advice, that would include
2		legal advice, would it not, about the validity and possible infringement of GSK's patents?
3	A.	This would have included advice about patents relating to the mesylate, which were actually
4		handled by another patent attorney within the department, yes.
5	Q.	Are you saying that Project Dyke did not seek legal advice about the validity and possibility
6		of infringements of its paroxetine patents?
7	A.	No, I am not saying that. I am sure that that legal advice was sought, but it was not
8		something that was done by me.
9	Q.	No, but you were part of the Project Dyke team, so would you have seen that legal advice?
10	А.	I was not part of the team that solicited legal advice about the validity of the paroxetine
11		mesylate patents.
12	Q.	I am not focusing on mesylate now. I am asking more generally whether the activities of
13		Project Dyke included seeking legal advice about the validity or infringement of the patents
14		we are looking at here in this case.
15	А.	Okay. One of the reasons for including this information was to explain how it came about
16		that Project Dyke was adopted
17	Q.	I think I can shorten this, because I am not asking how it was adopted, I am just asking a
18		simple question, which is: did Project Dyke seek legal advice about the validity or possible
19		infringement of these patents, as far as you are aware?
20	THE	E PRESIDENT: By these patents
21	А.	The hydrochloride patents?
22	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Of the hydrochloride patents.
23	А.	No, it was not a function of Project Dyke at any time to seek legal advice from outside
24		counsel on the validity of the hydrochloride patents.
25	Q.	All right. So can we go to tab 4 of this bundle. This is $\{K/15/1\}$. Do you see there an
26		email dated 21st July 2000? That is an email from Martin Matthews(sic) and do you see
27		that you are one of the recipients? Under "cc" it says "Vivien West".
28	A.	Yes.
29	Q.	We see the subject line is:
30		"Paroxetine anhydrate telecon - 28th July - legally privileged and confidential."
31		This was a Project Dyke telecon, was it? If you look at the recipients, can you tell us that?
32	А.	This was not a Project Dyke telecon in the sense that I would normally have understood it.
33	Q.	Right.
	•	

1	A.	This is a teleconference which Martin Andrews has called to talk about paroxetine patent
2		issues, and he has called it Project Dyke because, following the mesylate issue, he has got
3		the impression that all paroxetine patent issues are called Project Dyke.
4	Q.	Right, but it is nonetheless coordination or communication between various participants
5		across GSK in different countries?
6	А.	This particular email seems to involve only relatively senior people in central functions.
7	Q.	Right
8	THE	PRESIDENT: Can I just ask, who is Martin Andrews, who sent this email? What was his
9		position?
10	А.	I believe he may have been the UK general manager before Eddie Gray.
11	THE	PRESIDENT: He was quite senior?
12	A.	Quite senior, yes.
13	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Jean-Pierre Garnier?
14	A.	He was one of the recipients.
15	Q.	He was the CEO?
16	A.	He was the CEO, or maybe at this time he was head of pharmaceuticals, but he was
17		certainly very senior.
18	Q.	And David Roberts?
19	A.	He was the head of the patent department.
20	Q.	And Hans Bishop?
21	A.	I am afraid I do not recall.
22	Q.	Do you remember any of the others?
23	A.	Ray Cresswell was, and perhaps still is, a solicitor in the legal department who specialised
24		in regulatory issues. I cannot tell you about any of the other people.
25	Q.	This email says:
26		"Please find below the objectives for our telecon in case there is any confusion about
27		the content in relation to Project Dyke."
28		Then we have three bullets:
29		"To fully understand the nature and timing of the potential anhydrate threat posed by
30		the Norton (source thought to be BASF-Knoll)
31		"To review external Counsel's opinion of our anhydrate patents.
32		"Identify critical decision time points and criteria for engagement in third party
33		discussions."
34		Then it says:

1		"In terms of a running order, I suggest that I kick off with a summary of competitive
2		intelligence on the Norton situation to date, followed by an update from David on the
3		Counsel's opinion and then discussion."
4		So, amongst other matters, this call was going to consider the nature and timing of the threat
5		from IVAX. That is right, is it not?
6	A.	That is what it says, yes.
7	Q.	It was also going to review external counsel's opinion on the strength of GSK's anhydrate
8		patents?
9	А.	Yes, that is what I infer from the penultimate paragraph.
10	Q.	At this stage, in July 2000, you had already obtained external counsel's advice. So who did
11		you get that from? Do you remember?
12	А.	At this point we had had some discussions at least with solicitors at Simmons & Simmons
13		and I recall that David Roberts was involved.
14	Q.	It rather looks like it is written advice because it says:
15		"Review external counsel's opinions."
16		So it would have had to have been recorded in writing for it to have been discussed by all
17		these people on the call.
18	А.	I do not think that follows at all.
19	Q.	Well, it would have had to have been summarised in writing otherwise how do you review
20		it?
21	А.	I am not actually aware of any written counsel's opinion that this could refer to.
22	THE	E PRESIDENT: It does say below:
23		" followed by an update from David," who I take to be David Roberts, "on the
24		Counsel's opinion" So it may be that David Roberts was going to report to the
25		people on the call.
26	А.	That is what I would expect from a reading of this, that Dave would present orally to the
27		group.
28	THE	E PRESIDENT: The expression "counsel's opinion", is that used to mean a barrister's opinion
29		or could that be a solicitor's opinion?
30	А.	It could mean a solicitor's opinion.
31	THE	E PRESIDENT: It is not used to mean
32	А.	Martin Andrews was not a lawyer. So he is probably using this as a catch-all for external
33		advice.

1	THE	E PRESIDENT: Yes. But David Roberts would no doubt have a note of the advice, whether
2		it was written advice or not, over which
3	A.	He might have a written note or he might have attended a meeting and known what he
4		wanted to say.
5	MS.	DEMETRIOU: The use of the singular "counsel's opinion" rather indicates that it is counsel
6		in the sense of an individual barrister, does it not?
7	THE	E PRESIDENT: Not everybody uses it as precisely as that. I think what Ms. West is saying
8	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Ms. West, we see from the bullets that the third bullet is to:
9		"Identify the critical decision time points and criteria for engagement in third party
10		discussions".
11		Clearly the legal advice would have been relevant to that question, and that is why you are
12		discussing it. Do you accept that?
13	А.	Give me a moment to read through it one more time.
14		Yes, you will recall that at this point data exclusivity had not yet expired for paroxetine in
15		the UK. It expired in December of this year.
16		We had not yet seen other generic manufacturers. So critical decision time points could
17		relate to a number of different things, including responding to Norton, if they had already
18		approached us
19	Q.	I am focusing more on the words "engagement in third party discussions". The simple point
20		I am putting to you is that that would have been informed by the legal advice that you had
21		received.
22	А.	I do not know what third party discussions could have been referred to here other than
23		Norton. If Norton had already approached us it could have been Norton, but at this early
24		stage there were no third parties to discuss with.
25	Q.	I think to be fair it is referring to Norton. So if you look at the first bullet it is talking about
26		the threat posed by Norton, and so I think you are right to suggest that that is talking about
27		third party discussions with Norton.
28		The short point I am putting to you is that you would have taken, or the team or the
29		recipients of this email would have taken into account counsel's opinion when approaching
30		those discussions.
31	А.	I think it is a truism to say that we would have counsel's opinion in mind when considering
32		what to do about Norton.
33	Q.	Thank you.

1		Given that Dr. Reilly was involved in discussions with Norton, then presumably that advice
2		would have been passed on to him, would it not? He would have had to have known about
3		it?
4	A.	Yes, I recall that Mark Reilly did consult the patent department and talked to us about the
5		patent situation.
6	Q.	If you could turn, please, to the next tab, which is tab 5 of your bundle; for everyone else it
7		is {K/21/1}. You see here an email dated 11th January 2002.
8		Let us start with the email at the bottom of the page, so that is an email from Mark Reilly to
9		David Redfern and Pascale, Pascale Richetta. Who is Pascale Richetta?
10	A.	My recollection is that she was the commercial head of neurosciences marketing in Europe.
11	Q.	We see the question, and the subject line is "Project Dyke - Today Meeting with Chris".
12		Chris would have been?
13	A.	Chris Viehbacher.
14	Q.	"David/Pascale
15		"Is any input from the UK required for this meeting as we have been in extensive
16		negotiations with GUK? A pan-European 'card' would really help us as we cannot
17		reach agreement on a deal for the UK alone."
18		Then we see further up a response from Pascale to Mark Reilly, copied to you, saying:
19		"Mark, I believe Viv (West) is full up to speed with what is ongoing in UK and did
20		plan to raise this specific issue at the meeting (if any specific point you would think of
21		do not hesitate to give me a call before I do not believe a pan European agreement
22		can be achieved, but at least some concerted moves in different markets and we will
23		definitely check how UK could benefit of those.
24		"We will keep you updated."
25		We see here that, first of all, taking it in stages, we see Mark Reilly is asking whether UK
26		input is required for the Project Dyke meeting in light of negotiations with GUK. You see
27		that in light of his email. He is canvassing there a European-wide agreement. You see that?
28	A.	Yes.
29	Q.	Then the response to you says that you are fully up to speed with what is going on in the
30		UK, in other words with the GUK negotiations. That was copied to you. So you are being
31		put forward as the person fully up to speed with events. Yes?
32	A.	I think the context here is that Pascale is preparing for a meeting and Mark has asked
33		whether she wants him to provide some information about the UK.
34	Q.	Yes.
	•	

1	A.	You will recall that Project Dyke collected information from across Europe about what was
2		going on in different countries, so he is volunteering information, he is saying we are
3		talking to GUK, shall I dial into the meeting, or whatever?
4		The pan-European card is something which I think Mark referred to earlier, which was that
5		GUK were interested in a co-marketing arrangement that would apply outside the UK, and I
6		think that is something that we could not provide.
7	Q.	Yes. So you are the person who is being said by Pascale Richetta to be the person fully up
8		to speed with the GUK negotiations who could report to this meeting?
9	A.	Yes, Pascale is saying "Do not worry about dialing in, Vivien can say whatever needs to be
10		said about what happened in the UK".
11	Q.	Yes. So in effect, you were liaising between Mark Reilly and any others that may have
12		been handling the negotiations and the rest of the Project Dyke team.
13		You were reporting what was going on with the negotiations to the Project Dyke team at
14		least in relation to this particular issue?
15	A.	To the extent that I would have reported into the Project Dyke team about events in the UK,
16		it would probably be at rather a high level. The meetings were only an hour long and there
17		were attendees from every European country.
18	Q.	Yes.
19	A.	If I reported, it would be at the rather high level of some discussions are taking place with
20		GUK.
21	Q.	Yes, so your role was not restricted to just looking at the patent position, you were looking
22		at things a bit more widely than that, were you not, in terms of the negotiations?
23	A.	My role in Project Dyke was as somebody who could provide other people in the team with
24		information about what was happening with the patent and at the same time solicit
25		information from them about, for instance, the launch of generics.
26		So the membership consisted of one or two patent attorneys on a typical occasion,
27		regulatory people from all of the countries, and Pascale, who took on the thankless task of
28		doing the minutes, and so forth.
29		So at a typical meeting we would have people from the regulatory departments telling us
30		about approvals of generics in their countries, and I would pop up and talk about what
31		litigation was happening where. So it was a forum for exchanging information.
32	Q.	Yes, I am not asking you anything inconsistent with that. The question I was asking you is
33		that we see here that you are said to be the person fully up to speed with what is going on in
	•	

	UK negotiations, and in particular, whether there could be a pan- our role extended beyond just looking at the patent position?
I C	
3 A. Well, I would say that my	role did not extend to influencing questions about pan-European
	the opposite. Project Dyke did not tell the local operating
5 companies what to do. It	
6 Q. That is not the question I a	n asking you. I am asking a much narrower question, which is
_	ond involvement just in the patent position. You were involved,
8 fully up to speed, in the ne	gotiations more generally. I am not asking about the role of
9 Project Dyke. Do you acc	ept that?
10 A. So you are asking about m	v role?
11 Q. Your role.	
12 A. My role was specifically a	patent role. I wanted to know about regulatory information so
13 that we could obtain samp	es and test them.
14 Q. Ms. West, I am going to p	t the question one more time and then I will move on.
15 It looks from this like you	role went beyond just looking at the patent position, and that you
16 were fully up to speed wi	the negotiations more generally. Do you accept that or not?
17 A. I do not think that is a fair	characterisation of what is happening here. Mark is offering
18Pascale some information	She is saying "I think we know enough for now, Vivien is
19dealing with the UK litigat	on, when she is at the meeting she can tell us what is going on".
20 Q. Let us move on. Let us ge	to tab 6 of this bundle $\{K/17/1\}$. This is a presentation called
21 "Seroxat Update" dated 11	h May 2001, and you are one of the two people along with
22 Pascale that has put this to	gether.
23 A. Yes.	
24 Q. So you co-presented it?	
25 A. Obviously it is a long time	ago, but judging from the format, the font and the content and
26 the style of the content, I t	ink it is highly likely that we took it in turns to present this.
27 Q. If we move to page $\{K/17\}$	12}, please.
28 THE PRESIDENT: What is the	EET that it is being to presented to?
29 A. It was Chris Viehbacher's	roup and he was head of commercial operations Europe, I
30 believe. It was like a steer	ng group for the European group of companies.
31 THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Than	you.
32 MR. MALEK: What does EDC	mean? It says "EET" at the top and then at the bottom it says
33 "EDC".	
A. I am afraid I do not know.	

1	Q.	If you can't remember, do not worry.
2	А.	One sends to suffer from an excess of acronyms from a big company.
3	MS. DEMETRIOU: Going back to the slide on page 12, headed "Corporate IP Strategy Europe",	
4		we see a number of bullets. The first one says:
5		"Assume generic competition everywhere in Europe from anhydrate."
6		Then:
7		"Enforce anhydrate patents as appropriate.
8		"Hemihydrate enforcement requires separate consideration.
9		"Deals must meet US anti-trust and EU competition law rules."
10		It looks from that that this was a coordinated strategy across Europe that includes both
11		enforcement, we see that from the second bullet, and deals, we see that from the fourth
12		bullet?
13	А.	Right. Well, this goes to what I was saying before about Project Dyke, because this set of
14		slides in effect is output from Project Dyke, but Project Dyke did not decide strategy, it was
15		intended to collect and share information between the local operating companies and, in
16		this context, to report upwards to Chris Viehbacher.
17		This slide, the slide on page 12, is information, it is not a set of instructions.
18	Q.	It is more than information, is it not? It looks more like recommendations. Points that need
19		to be followed up.
20	А.	I believe that this is a slide which I drafted. I cannot be 100% certain, but the style looks
21		very much as though I drafted it.
22		My recollection, imperfect though it may be, is that this is intended to inform and to some
23		extent to reassure and also to warn because we know the data exclusivity is expiring
24	Q.	But I think we are agree on this: that from this slide it appears as though there is a strategy
25		across Europe?
26	А.	I think it is a stretch to characterise enforcing infringed patents as a strategy, because it is
27		something that any patentee will want to do.
28	Q.	Ms. West, I am looking at the title of the slide. I did not think this was going to be a
29		controversial issue:
30		"Corporate IP strategy Europe."
31		So there is a coordinated Europe strategy.
32	А.	It is a description of what is likely to happen. It is a warning about generic competition. It
33		is a statement that we have anhydrate patents that we are prepared to enforce. It is a
34		statement that we have a hemihydrate patent, and it is

1	Q.	It is a statement
2	A.	a reminder that any local operating companies who want to enter into agreements will
3		need to run it past the legal department and share the information with other members of the
4		group.
5	MR.	GLYNN: Would it be fair to read from the fact that it is going up to Viehbacher that there is
6		a sort of approval at the high management level for what is being done across the European
7		countries, either implicit or being
8	A.	Yes, I think it is implicit that there is approval to do all of these things, for instance, to
9		enforce patents. But that is probably not as significant as it sounds because in the case
10		where there is a marketed product and a patent that covers it, and an infringement, it would
11		be quite rare not to take some action.
12	MR.	GLYNN: Not a controversial strategy?
13	А.	It is not a controversial strategy, and it is perhaps a stretch to describe it as a strategy at all.
14	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Can we turn to page {K/17/15}, "Next Steps". Do you have that page?
15	A.	Yes.
16	Q.	The second bullet:
17		"Explore agreement with third parties:
18		"- NL, Germany, UK, Ireland to draft agreements for internal approval asap.
19		"- All countries to identify third party players."
20		I will not use the word strategy, because you do not seem to accept that, but what we see is
21		a coordinated action across Europe. Do you agree?
22	A.	Yes. I was showing this the other day. Obviously I have seen it before, but I had not
23		recollected it until I was shown it more recently:
24		"All countries to identify third party players," is obviously a reminder that the LOCs
25		need to be alert to potential paroxetine generics in their territories.
26		I do not know exactly what it means when it says "agreements to draft for internal approval
27		asap". Whether that means asap after you have decided to enter into an agreement, or as
28		soon as possible now, I do not recall what exactly that means.
29	Q.	We do not need to explore that, Ms. West, but the point I was putting to you, which I think
30		you agreed with, is that this shows coordinated action to try and make agreements with the
31		generic companies in various European countries, and I think you said "yes". Is that right?
32	А.	It says "explore agreement".
33	Q.	Yes.
	•	

1	A.	I have to say that must mean that we are open to the idea of agreement if agreement is
2		necessary. In some countries, of course, we did not have patents.
3	Q.	We saw from the email that I have already taken you to at tab 5 of this bundle and that
4		was the email that we just discussed, so this is at $\{K/21/1\}$. I do not think we need to go
5		back to it, but just so you know what I am referring to. We saw there that you knew that
6		Mark Reilly was negotiating a possible settlement with GUK?
7	A.	Yes.
8	Q.	That is the up to speed point.
9	A.	In January 2002.
10	Q.	Yes. If we look also at it is something that is going to pop up on your screen; it is not in
11		the bundle. At $\{E1/23/1\}$ we see there an email from Mark Reilly. Do you have that on the
12		screen? To various recipients, including yourself, dated 2nd January 2002:
13		"I have received confirmation from Richard this afternoon saying that Merck Generics
14		have rejected the offer of a commercial settlement for paroxetine. They are clearly
15		only interested in a European deal."
16		You see that?
17	A.	Yes.
18	Q.	I do not think you were in court on Friday, were you, Ms. West, when Mr. Reilly was
19		giving his evidence?
20	A.	No.
21	Q.	Have you read the transcript of that evidence?
22	A.	No.
23	Q.	Let me take you to the transcript. That is in your bundle at tab 7. This is on Magnum,
24		bundle $\{TR/5/77\}$. If you turn to page 77. If you look at the top of the page, the question
25		that was being put to Mr. Reilly was:
26		"Question: Was GSK's view uniform in all cases because these were different cases
27		[this is his view as to the strength of the patent position] and at all times that the
28		patent position was strong or did it vary at any point according to the circumstances?"
29		His answer was:
30		"Answer: My understanding was that it was strong all through. I mean, there would
31		be discussions going on particularly with some of the discussions around the
32		litigation, etc, but what was communicated to me was consistently: we have strong
33		patents."
34		"Question: Communicated to you by whom?
	•	

1		"Answer: Vivien."
2		If you turn over the page {TR/5/78}, at page 76, and if you go down a few lines to line 8,
3		you see a question that was being put to you (sic) there:
4		"Question: To be clear, Dr. Reilly, was your dialogue only with Vivien West or was it
5		also with Cynthia Robinson or with any external counsel?
6		"Answer: Cynthia would have been in the discussions and Vivien would have briefed
7		Eddie, myself, Cameron Marshall and Cynthia.
8		"Question: Did you yourself have any dealings with external counsel?
9		"Answer: No."
10		So that was Dr. Reilly's evidence on Friday.
11		Would you agree with that, that that is a fair summary? Is he right?
12	A.	Obviously after all this time, it is hard to remember exactly how the conversation went, but
13		it is completely believable that I would have told Cynthia and Eddie and Mark about the
14		progress of what it appears to be the Alpharma inspection at this point.
15	Q.	His point, going back to page $\{TR/5/77\}$, was that there would be discussions going on.
16		The question asked to him was whether his view was uniform throughout. The answer that
17		he gave was that the patents were strong, that message was being communicated to him
18		consistently by you. That was his evidence.
19	А.	Yes.
20	Q.	So not on a one-off basis. You would agree with that? You were giving him regular advice
21		during this time when the settlement agreements were being negotiated?
22	А.	I see. The question he is specifically answering on page 76 starts:
23		"You are saying after the inconclusive inspection
24	Q.	No, if you look at the question at line 28 on page 76 {TR/5/78}, his answer is "yes" and that
25		was being communicated to him by you. Do you see that?
26	A.	I see something like that at the top of page 75. I don't see the dates. Can you show me
27		again.
28	Q.	Of course. If you look at internal page 74, {TR/5/76}, do you see line 28 at the bottom?
29	A.	Got it.
30	Q.	Yes?
31	A.	Yes.
32	Q.	So do you agree that throughout that period you were providing Dr. Reilly with advice
33		about the strength of the patent position?
34	A.	Yes.
	•	

1	Q.	I want to explore with you the basis for the advice you were giving Dr. Reilly. If we go
2		back to your statement at $\{E/1/17\}$, can we turn up paragraph 58.
3		We see there this is not controversial that you were the instructing patent attorney for
4		GSK in relation to the GUK proceedings. If you flick forward to paragraph 76 $\{E/1/21\}$,
5		you say there that you were the instructing patent attorney in relation to the infringement
6		proceedings against Alpharma?
7	A.	Yes.
8	Q.	Let us start with the GUK proceedings
9	THE	E PRESIDENT: Can I ask you sorry to interrupt how much longer you have, Ms.
10		Demetriou?
11	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Yes. I have about 15 minutes.
12	THE	E PRESIDENT: Yes, just a moment. (Pause)
13		We can do 15 minutes, but no more, and I do not know if there is any re-examination, but
14		we will have to stop.
15	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Thank you. I will try and be as quick as possible.
16		Let us start with the GUK proceedings. We know you instructed Simmons & Simmons.
17		We see that from paragraph 60 of your statement. At some point before you commenced
18		proceedings on 18th September you instructed counsel. Was that leading and junior
19		counsel?
20	A.	Sorry, can you direct me to the reference to 18th September?
21	Q.	The proceedings began on 18th September, you see that from paragraph 61 of your
22		statement $\{E/1/18\}$.
23	A.	Yes, I do not recall exactly what the sequence of events was. I would have had multiple
24		meetings with the solicitors and with the solicitors and counsel at various points in time, but
25		after this length of time I cannot remember.
26	Q.	Was it leading counsel you instructed?
27	A.	As far as I recall, I did meet with a QC at around about this time.
28	THE	E PRESIDENT: Andrew Waugh?
29	A.	Andrew Waugh took the case.
30	MS.	DEMETRIOU: The immediate thing you did was apply for an interim injunction, and as we
31		established earlier the key things you would have been concerned about at that stage were
32		whether you had an arguable case on infringement and the question of irreperable damage.
33	A.	Yes.
34	Q.	Do you remember taking advice on those points from leading counsel?
	1	

- 1 A. We did take advice, and I recall that we were reasonably happy on both points.
- Q. Once you got the injunction you were then pressing ahead towards trial. So disclosure took
 place and there was an exchange of expert evidence. Once the expert reports were in, it was
 possible to take a more considered view of the merits of the case going ahead to trial. So
 presumably you would have asked leading counsel for their advice at that stage?
- A. As I explained earlier, it was a continuing conversation between myself, other patent
 attorneys and the solicitors and counsel, and junior counsel as well.
- Q. At some stage before taking the decision to press ahead to trial, it would have been essential
 to know leading counsel's view, because his view would have been your best guide to how
 strong GSK's case would have been in the trial?

11 A. Yes, we certainly took into account counsel's views. We went along.

- 12 Q. Was that advice given in writing, do you remember, on this occasion?
- A. I am fairly certain that it was not, because at the stage where evidence is being exchanged
 and disclosure is being exchanged, it is necessary to meet fairly often and speak fairly often,
 and it would just introduce a hiccup in the proceedings to suddenly say "Please can we have
 "a full written opinion".
- Q. Sorry, for GSK, the company, to know how leading counsel viewed its prospects of success
 would have been a very important thing, would it not? It briefed leading counsel on the
 trial, so it would have been very important for the company to know what leading counsel's
 view was on prospects of success, would it not?
- THE PRESIDENT: I do not think Ms. West is disputing that. I think she is saying once you have
 got into the process of going up to trial, a lot is going on. You are meeting with counsel
 quite a lot and talking to the solicitors a lot, you would not get -- her practice anyway -- a
 formal written opinion on the merits.
- MS. DEMETRIOU: Right, but you would have conveyed the gist of that advice to Mark Reilly,
 would you not?
- 27 A. I would not be constantly reporting back to Mark.
- Q. I am not asking you a question about regularity, but once you knew what leading counsel's
 views were you would have conveyed them to Mark Reilly?
- 30 A. If there was a change of our view on the case then certainly I would tell the client, which in
 31 this case was the UK business.
- Q. At some stage after the injunction a view would have had to have been formed by your
 leading counsel, having seen the expert evidence, as to the merits of the case, yes?

1	A.	The view formed by GSK in light of the evidence, disclosure and advice from counsel,
2		formal or informal, was that we were going to go to trial and have the case heard.
3	Q.	Yes, and that decision would have been based on advice, or at least taken into account
4		advice of leading counsel, would it not? You were not going to take a decision like that
5		just ignoring leading counsel's advice, were you?
6	A.	Yes, I agree, we would not continue with the case if counsel advised us it would be a bad
7		idea.
8	Q.	In fact, leading counsel's advice was the most important piece in the jigsaw in terms of
9		deciding and reaching a view on how it was likely to go in court?
10	A.	Yes, counsel's opinion is the only indicator that we have for how likely it is that we will win
11		the case. But it is still not, of course, a very reliable indicator.
12	Q.	Well, Ms. West, you may take that view, but when you gave your advice to Dr. Reilly, you
13		presumably passed on leading counsel's advice? Either expressly or by way of summary,
14		you would have passed on the gist of that advice?
15	A.	What I told Mark was that we considered the patent to be valid and infringed and we were
16		prepared for trial.
17	Q.	You would have in making that assessment passed on the gist of leading counsel's
18		advice?
19	THE	PRESIDENT: I think what Ms. West is saying, correct me if I am wrong, is this: GSK is an
20		experienced patent partner, not like some other potential clients in a patent case. They have
21		a lot of experience of pharma patents. They reached a view, they then, having got the
22		injunction and preparing for trial, working closely with outside solicitors and counsel. If at
23		any time counsel said "We have a problem" or "This is not looking so good for the
24		following reasons", then you would have conveyed that back, you would not have
25		disregarded that and gone on ahead.
26	A.	Yes.
27	THE	PRESIDENT: If that were not the case there would not be anything specifically of counsel's
28		advice to report to your clients. Have I got that picture right.
29	A.	I think that describes it very well.
30	MS.	DEMETRIOU: I want to go one stage back because you talked about a change in position,
31		but what I want to establish is this. Once you got past the interim injunction stage and all
32		the evidence had come in, that is when it was possible for leading counsel to form a better
33		view, a more informed view, as to prospects of success at trial. That must be right, must it
34		not?

1	A.	Yes. Once the evidence has been received and disclosure, everyone can see a great deal
2		more about how the case is likely to unfold.
3	Q.	So the short point I am putting to you is that that advice, you would have received advice,
4		whether formally or informally from leading counsel about that, you would have passed it
5		on to Dr. Reilly in some form or other, you would not have kept him ignorant of counsel's
6		views, would you?
7	A.	No, I think we have already established that.
8	Q.	I can move on. If we go to tab 9 of this bundle, you see there some notes written by Rachel
9		Parr, who was the finance director, of course, who took over from Dr. Reilly.
10		These were notes based on a conversation between her and Cynthia Robinson. If you go to
11		the bottom of the page, do you see a series of bullets?
12	А.	Yes.
13	Q.	In the middle there is a bullet saying:
14		"Wk [weak] patent and stopped entering the market."
15	А.	Yes.
16	Q.	Now, did you tell Rachel Parr the patent was weak?
17	THE PRESIDENT: We do not have this note up.	
18	MS. DEMETRIOU: It is $\{B1/6/1\}$.	
19	THE	E PRESIDENT: I know we have seen it before.
20	MS.	DEMETRIOU: Do you see the point saying "weak patent"? Did you tell Rachel Parr the
21		patent was weak?
22	A.	I did not.
23	Q.	Do you have any idea why Cynthia Robinson may have formed that view?
24	А.	I would be very surprised, because that is not what I advised Cynthia.
25	Q.	Let us have a look at what Dr. Reilly told the CMA in his interview about the advice he was
26		getting.
27	THE	E PRESIDENT: Just to make sure, I am a bit concerned you are rushing a little bit now, I do
28		not know if there may be any re-examination.
29	MS.	DEMETRIOU: I have three questions left. I am winding up.
30	THE	E PRESIDENT: Otherwise we can resume tomorrow.
31	MS.	DEMETRIOU: If we go to tab 8 we have a transcript of an interview that the CMA case
32		team held with Mark Reilly {E1/12/25}.
33		Do you see a question at the bottom of the page by Mr. Moore where he talks about Rachel
34		Parr's note and the weak patent. It says:

1		"Do you have a comment on that?"
2		Mr. Reilly says:
3		"The advice we got was that the patents were reasonable and we had a fair shot at it."
4		Does that accurately reflect the advice you gave him?
5	A.	Yes. I think that it does because my advice was that the patent was valid and infringed, but
6		litigation is always uncertain and we could not guarantee that we would win, needless to
7		say.
8	Q.	It is more than litigation being uncertain, is it not, because we established at the outset of
9		these questions that the particular points you went through at paragraphs 41-47 of your
10		statement were about more than general litigation uncertainty; they were about issues of law
11		and evidence, difficult issues of law and evidence that these cases raised?
12	A.	Yes, that is correct. We went through earlier some of the reasons why I thought this was an
13		interesting and difficult case. However, I suspect that if you looked at any patent case in
14		detail you would very quickly find it has its own interesting and difficult aspects.
15	Q.	If we turn to $\{B1/11/4\}$, it is tab 14 of your bundle. If we start at $\{B1/11/1\}$, you see it is a
16		meeting between the OFT and Glaxo which you attended. We see your name there in the
17		list of people present on 19th December 2011.
18		If we could go forward please to page $\{B1/11/4\}$, at paragraph 16 and 17, that says:
19		"VW said that the interim injunctions provided approval for GSK's case in that GSK
20		had shown that there was a serious case for the generics to answer. She noted that the
21		divergent rulings during the litigation were an indication of the 'significant
22		uncertainty' as to the final ruling in relation to the status of the patent."
23		Then at 17, Mr. Moore asked:
24		" what the process was in establishing the strength of the patent. VW said that GSK
25		believed that it had detected an impurity when developing the product. GSK was not
26		able to make anhydrate until its research work finally resulted in several forms,
27		including Form A. GSK therefore considered that it had a strong but narrow patent
28		which covered a useful product and process which was not previously available. GSK
29		was therefore 'cautiously optimistic' about the strength of the patent."
30		All of those phrases, going back to Mr. Reilly's summary of the advice you gave him, which
31		was reasonable, had a fair shot at it, and the phrases you use here "significant uncertainty",
32		"cautiously optimistic", they are all pretty consistent, are they not, and that was your view at
33		the time?
34	A.	Yes. I would say so.

1	Q.	Had the advice you obtained from leading counsel been positive, then Mark Reilly would
2		not have been saying that the patents were reasonable and you had a fair shot, and neither
3		would you have been talking about significant uncertainty, would you, Ms. West?
4	А.	I do not think it is correct to say that Mark's reference to reasonable and having a fair shot is
5		inconsistent with positive advice from counsel, and the uncertainty point I think is a
6		different point. This is about the fact that there were different rulings during the litigation,
7		either as between BASF and Apotex or possibly as between different jurisdictions, I cannot
8		tell what the context is for this at the moment. But what that tells us is that it would have
9		been difficult before the litigation to predict what the outcome was, which meant there was
10		a risk both for the plaintiff and for the defendant.
11	Q.	Yes. Ms. West, going back to the last sentence of paragraph 17 of this interview,
12		"cautiously optimistic", that was your view?
13	A.	Mm.
14	Q.	I have no further
15	MR.	MALEK: Yes, because that does not come on the transcript. That is yes?
16	А.	Yes, cautiously optimistic expresses it. We thought it was a valid patent, but of course it is
17		not over until the fat lady sings.
18	MR.	MALEK: No.
19	MS.	DEMETRIOU: I have no more questions.
20	THE	E PRESIDENT: Is there any re-examination?
21	MR.	SCANNELL: I have no additional questions.
22	MR.	MALEK: You have dealt with the difficulty of predicting the outcome pretty well clearly,
23		but when you got the judgment on the BASF case in July 2002, that was an outcome that
24		was not outside the range of predictable outcomes, ie it did not come as a bolt from the sky?
25	A.	It did not come as a bolt from the sky. We were pleased with the decision on the process
26		because BASF had made a good effort to reproduce the prior art process and failed, and we
27		were disappointed that we lost the product claim because we had unsuccessfully argued this
28		purposive construction point and I felt that equitably we were entitled to the claim but we
29		had rather created a problem for ourselves with the way that the claims were worded.
30	MR.	MALEK: What about the Apotex judgment in July 2003?
31	А.	That was much more painful. Apotex, of course, had different experimental evidence from
32		BASF. As I said earlier, they do their own research, they are very good and they are quite
33		sneaky, and they were very aggressive with their cross-examination.
	1	

1	So the process claims fell, wrongly, we felt very strongly that was a wrong decision, and the
2	appeal court agreed.
3	MR. MALEK: Thank you very much.
4	THE PRESIDENT: It is right to say, is it not, the appeal court agreed, but they found no
5	infringement and if they had accepted your construction to find infringement they would
6	have found the claim invalid; it was a squeeze, was it not?
7	A. No, no, I disagree. The point on whether or not Apotex infringed the claim was not actually
8	at the point of novelty of the claim, it was purely a question of whether a claim to crystallise
9	a solvate and then carry out a displacement could be interpreted broadly enough to cover the
10	displacement being carried out with a solvent. But as long as the end product is
11	substantially free of bound solvent, then it still meets all the requirements of the claim and
12	of the process.
13	My feeling was that Apotex had done something that was within the claim but really super
14	clever, and the board just could not bring themselves to find infringement when they had
15	made such a big effort to try and get outside the patent.
16	THE PRESIDENT: We can all look at the judgment, but I thought they had said that if we had
17	construed it the other way, the claim would have been insufficient.
18	A. Right, so you are talking about the insufficiency point not the prior art point.
19	THE PRESIDENT: Not the prior art. Yes.
20	A. Okay. Yes, that goes, I suppose, to a point I touched on in my witness statement about how
21	much you can justify claiming in relation to what you have invented.
22	So what we had invented was the displacement process, but we had only described two
23	displacing agents and, in addition, the inventive step was very much tied into the fact that
24	one of those agents was water and it was surprising that it did not convert to hemihydrate.
25	In the end, the Apotex process was just far away enough from both our claim and from our
26	examples.
27	THE PRESIDENT: Yes. Thank you very much, Ms. West. You are released as a witness.
28	A. Thank you. (The witness withdrew)
29	THE PRESIDENT: Can I just mention, first of all, Mr. Turner, Mr. Sellick, is he coming
30	tomorrow morning?
31	MR. TURNER: He will come tomorrow morning, as I understand it. He will be short.
32	THE PRESIDENT: How short?
33	MR. TURNER: Much shorter than these witness, about 40/45 minutes.

1	THE PRESIDENT: We will do that first and then reconfigure for the experts. What we thought
2	we would do is to we may not follow exactly the order of questions in the joint statement,
3	but there are in the joint statement of the first group of experts, essentially three points, with
4	various subpoints. The third one is to do with the Chapter II case of the two points, but we
5	will deal with all the issues under point 1 tomorrow, in particular the pay for delay inference
6	and what it means, and in general how it might apply or not in this case, and explore all that
7	with, therefore not Ms. Webster, but the other expert. We will save point 2 and the issues
8	under that for Thursday. We are not sitting, you will recall, on Wednesday. That means
9	that Dr. Jenkins, who is not concerned with point 2, need not come back on Thursday, and
10	that is the way we will split it up.
11	I do not think we will have a problem on timing tomorrow allowing for your one hour with
12	Mr. Sellick, so we should be all right.
13	MR. TURNER: Thank you, sir.
14	May I raise two very quick operational points in relation to the experts.
15	THE PRESIDENT: Yes.
16	MR. TURNER: Which have been raised with me. The first is in terms of bringing material with
17	them into the witness box, as it were, my understanding is that there will be available to
18	them the joint statements and their respective reports, but that they should not bring other
19	materials.
20	THE PRESIDENT: That is right.
21	MR. TURNER: Secondly, that they will not communicate after they have started to give
22	evidence about the case with others, including, that is, the respective members of their
23	teams advising them, because in some cases these are consultants supported by larger
24	teams.
25	THE PRESIDENT: That is correct as well. Yes. We will do it on the basis that they will sit in
26	the front row and they will be up on the screen, and I think we will probably go through the
27	issues in point 1 and then you can ask questions afterwards.
28	10.30 tomorrow.
	1